COMME JE TROUVE

Gary

(Carey)
CARY-ESTES GENEALOGY

Compiled and Arranged by

MAY FOLK WEBB

AND

PATRICK MANN ESTES


Reprinted, 1979, by Barn Hill, 825 Hallowell Drive, Huntingdon Valley, Pennsylvania 19006.

A Note to the Reader

Out of print for many years, the CARY—ESTES GENEALOGY has been treasured as an heirloom by the few family members fortunate to possess a copy. This volume carries the family history from Renaissance Italy and England and Colonial America up to 1939.

Several years ago I set out to carry on the work of the authors, May Folk Webb and Patrick Mann Estes, trying to gather information on all that has happened in the family since 1939 and uncovering new information. Many members of the family have been very generous and cooperative, supplying valuable data about present and past generations. I will be publishing the new material as a separate, matching volume, the CARY—ESTES—MOORE GENEALOGY, very soon.

In the course of my research, as I followed up leads, contacting more and more family members, I discovered that the vast majority not only did not possess but did not even know about the existence of the CARY—ESTES GENEALOGY. They were unaware of their origins and of their ancestral ties with American and European history. I, therefore, felt that it was important to make this book available to the family and to interested libraries and researchers.

This reprint includes all of the text of the first edition, just as it originally appeared. The coats of arms are being printed as a dust jacket rather than bound in with the text so that those who wish can have them framed. Also, please note the brief “errata” section at the end. These are corrections to the original, based on my own research and information provided by family members. Some of these seemingly minor details are very important in establishing your eligibility for membership in such organizations as the National Society of the Daughters of the American Revolution and the National Society of the Colonial Dames of America.

To make this edition possible it was necessary to borrow a pristine copy from the Virginia State Library, Richmond. Credit must be given to Lia Hemphill, Head of the Reference Department, and her assistant, Marian Erickson, of the Ludington Library, Bryn Mawr, Pennsylvania, who graciously handled the inter-library loan.

Even after the publication of this book and its companion volume, I will continue to gather information on the family. If you have corrections and/or new material you feel belongs in our family genealogy book, please send them to me. After I have gathered sufficient new material to warrant it, perhaps in about ten years, I may publish a third volume.

I welcome your suggestions, comments, and continued cooperation.

Helen Estes Seltzer
Barn Hill
825 Hallowell Drive
Huntingdon Valley, Pennsylvania, 19006
Dedicated

To the Memory of Our Parents

and to

All of the Families Represented

in the Cary-Estes Genealogy

“Good blood, descent from the great and good, is a high honor and privilege. He that lives worthily of it is deserving of the highest esteem; he that does not, of the deeper disgrace.”

Colton
Preface

"Those only deserve to be remembered by posterity who treasure up a history of their ancestors."—Burke.

In 1907 we commenced a research for family history, necessary to join some American patriotic organization.

At that time it was not easy, for only a few persons, comparatively speaking, had considered the importance of gathering data or preserving family history, so our research extended through many volumes of books and magazines, and innumerable pages were turned before efforts were rewarded which enabled us to connect the past with the present.

During that period of extensive research a thought crystallized in our consciousness, that we could be of service to the family and the large connections by gathering this data and placing the records under one cover for future reference and for future generations to carry on what we had begun.

CARY-ESTES GENEALOGY is the result of that inspiration and of many years of work.

It is finished. Thank you for your help. We did our best. Unto your judgment we commit this work asking your kind consideration, for any errors in family history. We were only the clearing house for all material and accepted the information sent us, which we wove together to make this, your genealogy.

This is a labor of sacrifice and love. Cherish it for yourself and for your descendants.

May Folk Webb

August 21, 1938
Contents

ACKNOWLEDGMENTS ........................................ vii–xix
CARY FAMILY IN ENGLAND AND AMERICA ................. 3–13
   The Cary Family Pedigree; How the Cary Name
   Originated; Cary Family in England.
THE BRISTOL CARYS ...................................... 14–27
   William, Richard, William, John; Wills; Confirmation
   of Coat of Arms.
THE VIRGINIA CARYS .................................... 28–75
   Characteristics of Miles Cary and his Virginia
   Descendants: Miles, Henry, Henry, (Archibald),
   Judith, Elizabeth Cary Bell, Sarah Langhorne
   Bates; Description of “Ampthill”; Wills; Deeds;
   David Bell; Bates Family.
PEDIGREE OF THE HOUSE OF ESTE ........................ 76–135
   Estes Family in Virginia; Descendants of Abraham
   Estes, Sr., Abraham, Jr., Elisha, Robert, Thomas,
   Benjamin; Lunenburg, Caroline, Spotsylvania
   County Records; Wills, Abstracts, Land Office;
   History of Counties in Virginia Relating to Estes.
DESCENDANTS OF BENJAMIN ESTES OF BEDFORD
   COUNTY, VIRGINIA ............................... 135–149
   Triplett Thorpe, Joel, John H. T., Benjamin,
   Thomas, William, Edward, Elisha W., Thorp,
   Nancy, Elizabeth, Lucy, Cecelia, Sarah Ann,
   Martha; Deeds; Will of Benjamin, Sr.
DESCENDANTS OF JOEL ESTES OF BEDFORD COUNTY,
   VIRGINIA, AND HAYWOOD COUNTY, TENNESSEE .... 150–178
   Albert Monroe, Moreau Pinckney, Henry Carey,
   Virginia Thorp, Eliza Jane, Cornelia Sarah
   Rebecca, Judith Bell, Sarah Ann, Bedford
   Mitchell.
DESCENDANTS OF MOREAU PINCKNEY ESTES OF HAY-
   WOOD COUNTY, TENNESSEE ....................... 178–196
   Martha Cornelia, Mary Frances, Moreau Pinckney,
   Jr., Joel Henry, Thomas Ewell, Lucy Quarles,
   Edward Cary, Albert Carey, Sarah Belle, Francis
   Marion.
NOEL, ESSEX COUNTY, VIRGINIA RECORDS ........... 197–203
   Noel Family in Virginia; Ewell Noel Descendants;
   Wills.
Illustrations

MAY FOLK WEBB ........................................ Opp. 1
PATRICK MANN ESTES ..................................... Opp. 1
THE CARY HOUSE ON BRISTOL BACK ............... Opp. 16
From a sketch made in 1817 when the house was pulled down. Permission of "The Virginia Carys."

ST. NICHOLAS CHURCH, BRISTOL, ENGLAND ........ Opp. 16
From an old print. Permission of "The Virginia Carys."

RESTORED TOMB OF MILES CARY IN 1932 ........ Opp. 36
Photographs were taken day of ceremony, May 8, 1932.

"AMPTHILL" ........................................ Page 48
From a photograph taken in 1919. Permission of "The Virginia Carys."

AUTOGRAPH OF HENRY CARY ............................ Opp. 58

JUDITH CARY (MRS. DAVID BELL) .................. Opp. 58
Copied from the Copley painting in possession of Major Gist Blair, Washington. Permission of "The Virginia Carys."

LETTER FROM JUDITH CARY BELL .................. Opp. 92
Photostat from original letter given to us by Joseph W. Folk.

FRANCESCO ESTEUSE ................................ Opp. 92
From an old painting near Ferrara, Italy. Copy loaned by Mrs. Charles Estes.

ALFONSO D'ESTE, DUKE OF FERRARA ............... Opp. 136
By Titian. This picture hangs in the Metropolitan Museum of Art, New York, Munsey Collection, 1927.

PHOTOSTAT OF DEED OF BENJAMIN ESTES, 1798 ... Opp. 136
Property of P. M. Estes.
Dr. James D. Estes
Pen sketch by Mary Moore. Loaned by Mrs. Emma Estes Cobb.

Autographs of Joel Estes and Sarah L. Estes,
November 30, 1816
Property of P. M. Estes.

Home of Joel Estes in Henry County, Va.,
built 1760
Property of P. M. Estes.

Marker to Grave of Captain Joel Estes at Waverly, Tenn.
Photograph was taken October 10, 1937, when marker was placed.

Bedford Mitchell Estes with Autograph
Loaned by Blanche Estes Phillips.

Moreau Pinckney Estes
Loaned by P. M. Estes.

Mrs. Mary Quarles (Noel) Estes (Mrs. Moreau Pinckney Estes) and small son,
Albert Carey Estes
Loaned by Phredonia Estes Kefauver.

"Estes Hall" in Haywood County, Tenn.
Property of P. M. Estes.

Joseph W. Folk
Property of May Folk Webb.

Photographs of Mrs. Mattie C. (Estes) Folk;
J. H. Estes; Moreau Pinckney Estes, Jr.;
Thomas Ewell Estes
Loaned by children of each parent.

Photographs of Mrs. Lucie Q. (Estes) Rice,
A. C. Estes, F. M. Estes
Loaned by children of each parent.

Ewell Noel
Property of P. M. Estes.
Foreword

“People will not look forward to posterity who never look backward to their ancestors.”—EDMUND BURKE

We wish, first of all, to acknowledge with thanks and deep appreciation the inspiration and cooperation we have received from our cousin, Hon. Patrick Mann Estes, Attorney-at-Law, Nashville, Tennessee, for his keen interest in family history, and for his faithful and untiring research for records through the states of Virginia, Tennessee and into Kentucky and Missouri where the Cary and Estes descendants lived and died. He has been most generous in sending us full information obtained and many of his letters are herein published for permanent record.

In person he has visited many county seats and found valuable history; he has visited old homesteads and landmarks and crumbling tombs of ancestors, and has come in direct contact with members of families, which enabled him to obtain material that correspondence could not procure. In a material way he has aided by enabling us to pay genealogists and county clerks for important research for family history. He is the co-compiler of the CARY-ESTES GENEALOGY.

We give credit also to our cousin Miss Annebel Moore of Brownsville and Memphis, Tennessee, who perhaps was the first to recognize the importance of an accurate family history, and obtained Estes wills and data which we are permitted to use in this genealogy.

The writer’s sister, Mrs. Lucile Folk Cox, of Helena, Arkansas, has been of great help in gathering material of family records and has assisted in the financial part of construction, and has been our inspiration to continue the colossal work we had begun when the burden seemed too heavy to bear.

We absorbed much of the material that Dr. Edgar Estes Folk of Nashville, Tennessee, had gathered over a period of years, a rich legacy given us in his life and left at his death in 1917.
FOREWORD

In fact, every member of our immediate family and relatives has taken a keen interest in this genealogy, their genealogy, and they are to be thanked for the inspiration, the cooperation and material encouragement to carry on this great work to its completion. The name of each is recorded under his or her family history as given in the body of this book. We feel grateful and wish all to know that without YOU this genealogy could not have been realized. In union of mind and heart there is strength.

The Libraries of St. Louis, Missouri; Daughters of the American Revolution Library in Memorial Continental Building at Washington, D. C.; War records in the Army and Navy Library and Congressional Library in Washington; New York Public Library; New York Historical Library; private libraries, have all supplied books and material of great value in our continuous research. We wish to thank the patient librarians and clerks for supplying the needed books and magazines for our family history research.

We are indebted to “Visitations of the County of Devon,” by Col. J. L. Vivian and “Worthies of Devon,” by John Prince, for the early Cary records which conform to the records contained in the “Cary Family in England,” by Henry G. Cary of Boston, Massachusetts.

Connecting with the Bristol Carys of England, “The Virginia Carys” has the record of Miles Cary, the emigrant, who came to Virginia in 1640 (or 1645) and settled at Windmill Point, Warwick County.

Most valuable material concerning the early history of the Cary Family in England and in Virginia is contained in the book “The Virginia Carys” compiled and privately published by one of the most distinguished members of the Cary connection, but whose modesty forbids the use of his name. His letters have graciously given us permission to use material from his book but not to mention his name.

We are deeply grateful for his service to the Cary family in the records he published and which are the background for connections we have to make in order to continue our lineage to the present date (1938). “The Virginia Carys” closes our lineage with the mention of Judith Cary marrying David Bell and that “this
Foreword

marriage spread the Cary blood and name among a numerous progeny” (page 90). Other Cary lineage is continued in full there.

We take up this clue and continue our search and will find further information in “Marshall Family,” by W. M. Paxton and “Colonial Families of U. S.,” by George Norbury MacKenzie; “Bell Family in America,” by William M. Clemens; “Virginia Magazine of History and Biography” (45 volumes), some of which contain records of Judith Cary and her marriage to David Bell and the records of their children.

“Bates Family,” by Onward Bates takes us a step further and gives a clear lineage back to England of the Bates family which connects in marriage with the Cary and Estes genealogy.

Every volume of the “William and Mary Quarterlies,” of different years’ publication, has been read and has yielded rich returns for the time and effort spent in research for history of the family connections and has shown members of the various branches of the families occupying positions of trust and honor in the old country and influencing America’s early life through the House of Burgesses in their locality and later, nationally.

The reference books and magazines enumerated at end of book have been sources of information as to names or dates of history as we have turned their thousands of pages in our research.

These and other records, books and magazines have been looked over for information pertaining to our ancestors. County Court Clerks have faithfully answered inquiries for local family genealogy.

Old letters stored away in trunks have revealed unexpected dates and names not recorded in books. Wills, marriage records on dusty and forgotten shelves of public offices, have yielded treasured information long since neglected. Leaves from old family Bibles have proven a God-given gift in connecting many records; crumbling tombstones and living relatives have supplied names and dates most valuable and necessary for historical facts and perfection of family history. We owe a great debt of gratitude to members of all branches of the family for their interest, love, cooperation and inspiration in supplying material not found in book or any written page. Credit is given each contributor under
Foreword

his or her family lineage. We wish, in many instances, that the information were more extensive but could only publish what was sent to us as a clearing house to arrange in the family group.

Letters numbering thousands have been written for information on family records; hours of research have multiplied into days, weeks, months and years, working to obtain names and dates to connect history of the past with each intervening generation.

Neither time, money (which totals to a large amount) nor personal effort have been spared to make this, your genealogy, as complete a family history as records and personal information would permit.

To compile genealogy is an endless task for time does not stand still and changes are constantly taking place. A perfect genealogy today may find many changes tomorrow, for a marriage, birth or a death, will make new history.

In the South much family history was destroyed by fire or ravages of war, or in many instances never recorded, which makes some family links difficult to trace and to connect with succeeding generations.

We are indebted to Mr. Edward S. Lewis, noted genealogist of St. Louis, Missouri, and New York, who has been helpful in his information.

Mrs. Blanche L. Chapman of Virginia, genealogist of accuracy, has found much valuable material on the history of our early Estes ancestors in Virginia.

The organizations of patriotic societies have created an interest in genealogy and have shown the duty of all loyal American families to preserve history and to keep alive the enthusiasm for records so that other generations may continue to carry on this important American work.

To be well born is a heritage given us by our parents; therefore we feel grateful for that blessing and in gratitude pass on to our children and children’s children this worthy legacy.

Unless early records had been preserved we could not have connected with the past.

The Bible emphasizes genealogy and records family history in
both the Old and New Testaments and encourages an accurate account of ancestry and preservation of history.

Many of our forefathers have passed into the great beyond and with them knowledge of family history never to be revealed. We deem it, therefore, a duty as well as a privilege, to gather all of the information possible while we are living, and to record facts for future historians. Each generation which fails in this sacred trust leaves a blank page in family history which can never be completed.

We are building not for this day but for tomorrow, and each ancestral stone placed now makes a structure solidly strong for which unborn generations will express gratitude and rise up and call blessed all who have carefully preserved family history of the past and of today.

Gathering material for a genealogy is like constructing a beautiful mosaic picture. We search far and wide for the ancestral stones to fit into the proper place.

As it assumes beauty of genealogical form we look upon the finished work and rejoice that the Master assigned to us the task of searching for and finding the ancestral gems hidden through generations. We recognize their beauty which tones into the picture for the children of today and those yet to be born, to view with pride the achievements of their ancestors perpetuated in the colorful mosaic of the CARY-ESTES GENEALOGY.

Should this compilation of family history be of value and assistance then the joy has been ours in rendering a service to all the beloved members and their descendants.

Again we thank you, dear relatives, for your information, inspiration and cooperation which has made this genealogy possible.

Faithfully yours

MAY FOLK WEBB

The Cary-Estes Genealogy has been read by Dr. Robert A. Stewart, Genealogist of Richmond, Virginia, 1938; by Patrick Mann Estes, co-compiler, Nashville, Tennessee; by members of the families and genealogical friends. We thank each one.

M. F. W.
Abbreviations Used

Admin.—Administrator
b.—born
bapt.—baptized
Biog.—Biography
bro.—brother
bur.—buried
Chap.—Chapter
cf.—compare
Cl.—Clerk
Co.—County
Col.—Colonel, Colonial
Com.—Compendium
d.—died
da., dau.—daughter
dec’d.—deceased
Dist.—District
e.g.—for example
Esq.—Esquire
Est.—Estate
etc.—Et cetera
Ex.—Executor
Ex’rs.—Executors
Ex’x.—Executrix
Frat.—Fraternity
Gen.—Genealogy
Gen’l Reg’r—Genealogical Register
Hist.—History
Hon’ble.—Honorable
ie.—that is
inq.—inquisition
Jr.—Junior
Kt.—Knight
lb.—pound
li.—pound
Lieut.—Lieutenant
L.—Pound Sterling
Ltd.—Limited
L.S.—Legal Seal
Mag.—Magazine
md.—married
Mem.—Member
M.P.—Member of Parliament
nat.—natural
No.—Number
o.b.—obsequies
O.B.—Order Book
O.S.—Old Style
p’d.—probated
Pet’rs.—Petitioners
P. C. C.—Provocative Court of Canterbury
p.m.—post mortem, afternoon
Pub.—Published
Quar.—Quarterly
q.v.—which see
Rec.—Recorded
res.—reside
s.—son
s.—sterling
sd.—said
Sr.—Senior
s.p.—died without issue
temp.—time of
Univ.—University
unmd.—unmarried
Vol.—Volume
wid.—widow
Wit.—Witness
W.B.—Will Book
The Cary Family in England and America

"Let each one who bears the Cary name
Remember whence his shield and motto came;
All that the family have by valor gained,
Must by the sons be valiantly maintained.
Then take the shield; go forward to the fight;
Guard well the roses; may their silvery light
Shine on brave deeds performed for truth and right."

CARY COAT OF ARMS, CREST

Devonshire: Gu. a Chev. ent. 3 swans, Ar.

London and Bristol: Argent on a bend, Sable. Three roses of the field or three roses of the first on a canton of the second.

Crest: A swan’s wings erect, Ar; Beaked and Legged, Gu.

MOTTO

Devonshire: “Virtute Excerptae” (Conspicuous for Bravery or By Valor Gained).

Used by Earl of Monmouth and American Family: “Comme Je Trouve” (As I Find It).


From “Visitation of the County of Devon,” by Col. J. L. Vivian, page 150.

From “Landed Gentry of Great Britain and Ireland,” by J. Bernard Burke, Esq., page 305:

“In the year 1198 Adam de Karry was Lord of Castle Karry in the County of Somerset.
"The ancient family of Cary (Devonshire) derives its surname from the Manor of Kari or Cari as it is called in the Domesday Book.

"Sir John Cary, Knight, represented County Devon in Parliament. For his faithfulness to King Richard II, Henry IV (about 1400 A.D.) banished him and confiscated his lands. His son Robert Cary was a gallant Knight. In proof thereof in the beginning of the reign of Henry V (1412) a certain Knight of Aragon challenged any one of rank, which was accepted by Sir Robert Cary. He vanquished the Challenger and the King restored to him his father's lands and authorized him to bear the arms of the Knight of Aragon, viz, In a field, silver, on a bend sable, three white roses" ("Worthies of Devon," page 178).
The Cary Family Pedigree

The following excerpts from the early history of the Cary Family were taken from "The Cary Family in England," by H. G. Cary, and also excerpts from "The Virginia Carys," which conform to other records of well known historians as given in this book.

"William of Normandy who conquered England, A. D. 1066, caused to be made a survey of the whole kingdom, giving an account of every estate, its size, kind of land, value and often what it was stocked with. This was recorded in what was called the 'Domesday Book' which was deposited and is still preserved at Westminster, London. In it is the record of the Manor of Kari in the Parish of St. Giles-in-the-Heath, Devonshire, near Lancaster close by the border of Cornwall.

"The small river Kari or Kari Brook, from which the Manor took its name, runs on one side of it. It still retains its name of eight hundred years ago.

"There is, also, the record of the barony of Castle Cari in the central eastern part of Somersetshire, some seventy-five or eighty miles east of that in Devon (page 17).

"The 'Domesday Book' record was made in 1086 and in it the name of the Devonshire Manor is spelled Kari and that of the Somersetshire Manor, Cari. The first person of whom any record is made in this family was Adam de Carye who lived at Castle Cari in Somersetshire about a hundred years later than the Domestay record and it is a suggestive fact that he spelled both his name and that of the Manor, Kari.

"That may indicate that he came from Devon and brought the spelling with him. Another consideration is the fact that de means of, i. e., Adam of Kari, therefore it is no doubt true the family started in St. Giles-in-the-Heath (page 18, "Cary Family in England").

"There is a complete record of the family from Castle Cari. There being no possible doubt of the connection of Castle Cari with the family (page 19, "Cary Family in England").

"For centuries the Castle had existed only in history but the town where it was located is known today as Castle Cari
and thus can be found on the maps. It is in Somersetshire and twelve miles south-east from Wells.

"Cari was the family seat of the baron. It is known that it was a fortified place in the time of the Saxons. Much of the time during the reign of Stephen (1136-1154) the barons were divided into two parties, the Lord of Cari being opposed to the King who turned his attention to Castle Cari and took it. In 1153 it was besieged again in spite of its strong fortifications and nearly ruined. Very little is known of it after this.

"The place is marked by an entrance area of about two acres, called the Camp. Implements of war and other relics have frequently been dug up there. The surrounding country is lovely and the views from the hill are famous. In the town are the springs that give rise to the river Cari ("Cary Family in England"). The Cary family in England is one of the oldest as it has been one of the most illustrious and honored in the kingdom.

"The family have filled the very highest positions of trust and honor."

It will be noticed that most of the men mentioned in this English pedigree were knights and most of their wives were daughters of knights. This shows how prominent the family were. (page 23, "Cary Family in England").

"The very ancient and distinguished family of Cary which included the Earls of Monmouth, Viscounts Falkland and Baron Hunsdon had from the time of the Tudors numerous branches, particularly in the South and West of England. One of these was long of note and wealth in the city of Bristol. ("The Cary Family in Virginia" in "Richmond, Virginia Critic," April 26, 1890.)

"As regards the name it is doubtful if it was first applied to a person or a location. Some say it was first used in Kari Brook.

"As William the Conqueror found it in England when he came, it must be as old as the time of the Saxons.

"Prince says: 'I will not set bounds to this noble name from whence it came. If any shall derive it from the son of the Roman Emperor Carus who was general in Britain A. D. 285, I shall have nothing to oppose' ". (page 24, "Cary Family in England," by Henry G. Cary).
The Cary Family—How the Name Originated

(Pages 3-5 in "The Virginia Carys")

(By Permission)

"In the language of the Celtic peoples who covered the British Isles in the time of Julius Caesar, a fortified place was called caer. This passed into a place name and by extension was given to streams on which the forts were built. These names have persisted in Devon, Cornwall, Wales, Scotland and Ireland, where the Celts last held dominion of the land. When the inhabitants of these countries emerged from the family anonymity of the middle ages some of them assumed the names of the lands on which they dwelt. In this way we find family names from caer, in English and Irish variants Cary, Carey, Carew; in Scotland Ker and Carr.

"In spelling, the Devon name has undergone change. In Domesday it was Kari, and so continued down to the end of the thirteenth century; we find it in the form Kary in a marriage settlement as late as 1357. It appears as Cary in the Rolls of Parliament, temp. Richard II, and as early as 1313 in the Bristol Tolzey Book; but in the next century is indifferently Care, Carie, Caree and Carree. By the sixteenth century it had become quite uniformly Carye, and seemed destined to crystallize in that form; but towards the beginning of the seventeenth there is a distinct separation of practice which has persisted ever since.

"On the one hand the Devon and Bristol families, and the Falklands dropped the final e and reverted to Cary.

"The Hunsdons, on the other hand, then began to transpose the final letters and spell Carey, which, with some inconsistency of practice, they maintained to the end of history. This latter standard was apparently set by Sir George Carey, second Lord Hunsdon; thus in his marriage license, 1545, and when he first went to Parliament, 1554, he spelled Carye, but at last it appears Carey on his tomb in Westminster Abbey.

"As the Hunsdons were the first Carys to take a conspicuous place in the world, their spelling of the name has largely entered into the literary tradition."
“Finally, the modern British ordnance map spells the name Carey in respect of the manor from which the Devon family derived their patronymic.”

“In England the christian names have been John, William, Thomas, Richard, Robert and George.

“Miles, which has multiplied in Virginia, was not originally a Cary name, but was derived with maternal blood from the Hobsons in Bristol” (page 6, “The Virginia Carys”).

---

“The Carys were a very ancient and most respectable family in Virginia.”

The Cary Family in England

"American Family Antiquity," by Albert Welles, pages 69-119
(The name is spelled Kary and Karry)

I  Adam Carye of Castle Carye, Esq., b. 1170; md. Amy, dau. of Sir William Trevitt, Knight (Vivian's "Visitations of the County of Devon," p. 150). ("Cary Family in England" says Adam de Kari was Lord of Castle Kari in A.D. 1198, according to Sir William Pole, md. Ann, dau. of Sir William Trevett, Knight.)

II  John Carye, Esq., b. about 1200; md. Elizabeth, dau. of Sir Richard Stapleton, Knight (Reign of John and Henry III) ("Tuckett's Devonshire Pedigree").

III. William Carye, b. about 1230; md. Alice, dau. of Sir William Beaumonte, Knight (Reign of Henry III and Edward I).

IV  John Carye, b. about 1270; md. Philippa, dau. of Sir Warren Archdeacon, Knight (Burke calls him William).

V  Sir William Carye, b. about 1300; md. Margaret Bozon or Bozume of Clovelly in Devon. (This is the first time the name of that very interesting place appears in the records.) (Reign of Edward III and Richard II) (page 26, "The Cary Family in England," by H. G. Cary.)

VI  Sir John Carye, Knight, b. about 1325; md. Agnes, dau. of Lord Stafford, sans issue. Md. (2) Jane, dau. of Sir Guy de Bryen, or Brian, Knight. Named in the Inq. taken 20 Richard II.
The spelling of Carye was changed during the reign of Edward II and has ever since been Cary (page 26, "Cary Family in England"). In the Inq. taken 20 Richard II, No. 127, he is called Robert de Cary, Armiger (page 150, "Visitations of the County of Devon," by Col. J. L. Vivian).


This Sir John Cary was a very noted man. Prince says: "On the fifth of Nov. 1387, he was by the King Richard II made chief Baron of the Exchequer and advanced to be a Judge of the land; who being now placed in a high and spacious Orb he scattered the Rays of Justice about him with great splendor. In this post he continued many years, manifesting in all his actions an inflexible Virtue and Honesty; and, indeed, it fell out at last that he had an extraordinary occasion laid before him, for the proof and tryal thereof, upon which we find him as true as steel, for the greatest dangers could not affright him from his duty and Loyalty to his distressed Master, King Richard II unto whom he faithfully adhered when others had forsaken him."

After the king was put to death by Henry IV Sir John Cary was banished and all his goods and land confiscated for his loyalty to his royal master.

Westsote says: "I will speak of Sir John Cary, Baron of the Exchequer in the time of Richard II. This Knight, neither able nor willing, like a willow, to bow with every blast of wind, so confidently and freely spoke his mind, opposing the proceedings for procurators to take the resignation of his master, King Richard, his true and undoubted Sovereign that there-upon he was dis-officed, his goods and land confiscated and himself banished. Prompt me, Muses, if you can and show me such another man" ("Cary Family in England," by H. G. Cary).
VIII  Sir Robert Cary, Knight of Cockington, b. about 1375; son and heir, named as heir to his grandfather Robert de Cary (or Sir John Carye, page 150, "Vivian’s Visitations of County Devon") in his Inq. taken 20 Richard II charter 9, Sept. 19. Richard II assigning him part of the lands of which his father had been deprived.

Md. (1) Elizabeth, dau. of Sir Philip Courtenay of Powderhan, Kt. Sans issue. Md. (2) Jane, dau. of Sir William Hanksford or Hanchford, Knight.

This is the Robert Cary referred to in the following extract from "Burke’s Heraldry": "In the beginning of the reign of Henry V (1413-22) a certain knight errant of Aragon, having passed through divers countries and performed many feats of Arms, arrived here in England, where he challenged any man of his rank and quality to make a trial of his skill in arms. This challenge was accepted by Sir Robert Cary, between whom a cruel encounter and a long and doubtful combat was waged in Smithfield, London.

"But, at length, this noble Champion vanquished the presumptuous Aragonois, for which King Henry V restored unto him a good part of his father’s land which, for his loyalty to Richard II he had been deprived of by Henry IV, and authorized him to bear the Arms of a Knight of Aragon, which the noble posterity continue to wear unto this day; for, according to the laws of Heraldry whoever fairly in the field conquers his adversary may justify the wearing of his arms (pages 28-29, “The Cary Family in England”)."

"The original arms of the Devonshire family were a silver chevron on a red shield with three swans on it. The descendants of Robert Cary now wear the arms of the Knight of Aragon which were a silver shield with the three roses of the field on a bend sable, and take the swan for a crest, thus combining the two.

Motto—"Virtute excerptae" ("Exceptional for valor").

Burke gives "Comme Je Trouve" (As I Find It) as the motto used by Miles Cary and the American family. "The arms of the Carys of Bristol and Virginia are identical with those of Sir

IX Sir Philip Cary, Knight of Cockington, b. about 1400; d. 1437; son and heir. M. P. for Devon, 1433. Died on Sunday the feast of St. Tecla the Virgin, 1537. Inq. p.m. 16 Henry VI, No. 53; md. Christiana, dau. and heir of William Orchard of Somerset, named in the inquisition taken on her husband's death (reign of Henry IV, V and VI).

X Sir William Cary, Knight, b. Aug. 12, 1437, son and heir to his grandmother; aged 12 years on Aug. 12, 1449. Proved his full age of 21 Inq. 35 Henry VI, No. 30. Beheaded after the battle of Tewkesbury 1471; md. (1) Elizabeth, dau. of Sir William Powlett, known as the Knight of Cockington; md. (2) Alice, dau. of Sir Baldwin Tulford, Knight. Sir William Cary left two sons:

1. Robert, b. 1460. From Robert sprang the families of Clovelly, Torre Abbey and Somersetshire (Reign of Henry VI and Edward IV) (page 31, "Cary Family in England").

2. Thomas, b. 1465, from whom sprang three lines of nobles.

Sir William Cary was an ardent supporter of the House of Lancaster and took an active part in the struggle between the adherents of Henry VI and Edward IV in the War of the Roses. At the battle of Tewkesbury on May 4, 1471, the Lancastrians were defeated and William with others took refuge in the Abbey Church. According to the customs of those times the church was a sanctuary and they could not be taken out of it. They were enticed out on promise of pardon and two days later were beheaded. His property was confiscated, as usual in such cases, but Henry VII restored it to his son Robert (page 31, "Cary Family in England," by H. G. Cary).

XI Robert Cary, b. 1460; md. (1) Jane, dau. of Nicholas Carew, Knight. Executed a deed of settlement of his estates Apr. 12, 1535; d. June 15, 1540; M. I. at Clovelly, Will II. Ap. 1518; Inq. p.m. 32 Henry VIII, No. 11 named as deceased in the inq. taken on the
death of his widow 1547 and his son William 1550. Md. (2) Agnes, dau. of Sir John Huddye or Hody, Knight, Lord Chief Baron (page 150, "Vivian's Visitation of the County of Devon").

Robert Cary, eleventh generation of the Clovelly line, was the ancestor of the Devonshire and Somersetshire Carys. By his second wife Agnes he had a son William, born in 1500.

**Collateral Line—Baron Hunsdon Line:** Motto, "Comme Je Trouve" (page 27, "Cary Family in England"). Thomas de Cary, second son of William Cary, was b. 1465; md. Margaret Spencer, dau. and heir of Robert Spencer. ("The Visitation of the County of Devon" gives the name as Eleanor.) They had two sons:

1. John, b. 1495, ancestor of the Falkland line.
2. William, b. 1500, ancestor of the Hunsdon and Monmouth lines. Both of these sons were Knights (Reign of Edward IV and V, Richard III and Henry VII).

William Cary, b. 1500; d. June 22, 1528, at Ladford; three sons named in the deed of settlement executed by his father, who d. Aug. 17, 1550, inq. p.m. 4 Edward VI, pt. I, No. 37; md. Mary Boleyn, sister of Anne Boleyn who was one of the wives of King Henry VIII and mother of Queen Elizabeth. In the private household accounts of the queen it is recorded that the king gave Mary Boleyn a marriage gift of six shillings eight pence.

The Queen ordered the Royal College of Heralds to draw up the pedigree of the Carys. It begins thus: "This pedigree contains a brief of that most ancient family and surname of Cary and shows how the family was connected with the noble houses of Beaufort, Somerset, Spencer, Bryan, Tulford and so forth."


The following are the several lines of the Cary family which have played an important part in its history:
Baron Hunsdon line  Extinct  1559–1765
Earl of Monmouth line  Extinct  1626–1661
Viscount Falkland line  Existing  1620
Cliffoley line  Extinct  1390–1725
Cockingham and Torre Abbey line  Existing  1400
Somersetshire line  Existing  1500


“The laws of heraldry in England are very strict, each family of the nobility jealously guarding its own Coat-of-arms, and to change without authority or to appropriate another’s arms is considered a very grave offense.

“At certain intervals there are so called Heralds’ Visitations into the different counties by officers of the Royal College of Heralds to examine into the status of the various families and to settle any questions that may arise.

“As late as 1715, two hundred years after the birth of Robert Cary’s son, William Cary, and nearly one hundred years after the emigration of the Bristol Carys to America, the Earl Marshall of England issued a decree to Sir Thomas, St. George, Knight Garter, principal King of Arms, declaring that the Bristol family was the same as that of Devonshire.”

Arms of Cary of Devon: “Ar. on a bend, sa. three roses of the field. Crest, a Swan, ppr.” (page 36, “Virginia Carys”).

*The Will of “Myles Cary” recorded in Book A, page 448, June 21, 1667, corroborates the statement of the epitaph. The coat-of-arms of the original Colonists is represented on articles handed down from early days with this motto, “Sine Deo Careo.”

“The Cary Family in America,” by Henry Grosvenor Cary of Boston, Mass., says: “The three Carys referred to in the English records as coming to America from Somersetshire, England, were as follows:

**The records in Warwick County, where this book was, were destroyed in the War between the States. Mr. Wilson Miles Cary copied the Wills of the Carys prior to the destruction of the records. It would be impossible to get all of this data now.” H.
JOHN CARY, came to America in 1634 and settled at Plymouth, Mass. He had many distinguished descendants, among them Alice and Phoebe Cary, well known writers of poems and songs. 
(See Descendants of John Cary, "Cary Memorials," by S. F. Cary.)

JAMES CARY, 10th child of William Cary and Alice (Goodale) Cary, b. 1600; d. 1681; came to Charlestown, Mass., in 1635 ("The Va. Carys" gives 1639), settling at Charlestown, near Chelsea, after a short stay at Plymouth, Mass.

MILES CARY, (9th child of John Cary and Alice Hobson, and nephew of the above mentioned James Cary), b. 1622; d. 1667; emigrated to Virginia in 1640 (some historians say 1645); d. of wounds in battle with the Dutch at Hampton Roads; buried at Windmill Point, Warwick County, Virginia." (See Sketch.)

CERTIFICATE FROM THE TOLZEEY BOOK OF BRISTOL
(College of Arms. 3 D. XIV, fol. 53b)

"I, James Hollidge, Esq., Chamberlain of the City of Bristol, do hereby certify that, upon inspecting the ancient Book for regist'ring and recording the names of Persons who had been Mayors of the said City, I do find that one William Carye was Mayor of the same City in the year of our Lord 1547, in the 38th year of King Henry the 8th.
Witness my hand this seventh day of Octo', Anno Domini, 1710.

Ja: Hollidge, Chamb'lain.

And, also, that one William Cary was Mayor of the said City in the year 1611, 9o Jacobi. Imi.
Ja: Hollidge, Chamb'lain.
1313–Lawrence de Cary................. Senister
1350–John de Cary....................... Bayliffe
1353–John de Cary....................... Bayliffe
1532–William Carye..................... Sheriffe
1546–William Carye..................... Mayor
1599–William Cary...................... Sheriffe
1611–William Cary...................... Mayor
1612–Christopher Cary.................. Sheriffe

This is a true copy extracted out of the Tolzey Book of Bristol this 27th day of November, 1710.
Witness my hand,
Ja: Hollidge, Chamb'lain."

(Pages 182–87 in "The Virginia Carys.")
THE BRISTOL FOREBARTS

A great deal of information, in fact, most of the early history of the Virginia family, is taken from "The Virginia Cary's", with letter of permission from the author, as follows:

December 7, 1927—"Madame: Responding to your note, you are welcome to use the material from 'The Virginia Carys' to which you refer. In doing so please credit that book by name but do not mention my name which is nowhere printed in the book."

We copy this material, for it is so valuable, and not accessible for everyone to read.

Copied from "The Virginia Carys," pages 11—14:

"In 1699, thirty-two years after Miles Cary, our Virginia immigrant, was dead and buried, three of his kinsmen of the Bristol family who had achieved fame and fortune as English merchants engaged in overseas trade, united in an application to the Heralds' College for confirmation to them and their descendants of the right to bear the arms of Cary of Devon, which they certified they and their ancestors in Bristol had borne, 'time out of mind,' in accordance with 'the constant tradition' that they were descended from a cadet of the Devon family.

Although many of the Bristol Carys were buried in the crypt of St. Nicholas Church, including two Mayors, they do not seem to have erected there any family monument showing achievement of arms; certainly none has survived. (It may be noted then, in passing, that Miles Cary's (1667) tombstone in Virginia (see page 35) is the only recorded and surviving evidence of such use of arms by the Bristol family prior to 1699.)

In accordance with the Virginia fashion Miles Cary's descendants displayed the arms consistently throughout the eighteenth century, on tombs, signet rings, table plate, coach panels, book plates, etc. At the end of the nineteenth century the practice was resumed.

With the consent of the contemporary head of the Devon family the application was granted by the Earl Marshal. In support of this application there was filed a certificate of the Chamberlain of Bristol from the Great Red Book of Bristol, then known as the Tolzey Book, as to Carys who had held municipal office in Bristol, viz.: Lawrence de Cary,
Senister, 1313; John de Cary, Bailiff, 1350-3; William Cary, Sheriff, 1532, and Mayor, 1546; William Cary, Sheriff, 1599, and Mayor, 1611; and Christopher Cary, Sheriff, 1612. There was admitted, also (1699), a pedigree beginning with William Cary who was Mayor, 1611, which was subsequently supplemented by the fuller pedigrees of 1700 and 1701, all still on file in the Heralds College.

By means of the surviving wills and parish registers, it has been possible to carry the Heralds' College pedigrees back two generations to the William Cary who was Mayor, 1546; but with him evidence fails.

There are no earlier surviving parish registers on which to construct a detailed pedigree, neither have there appeared, although diligent search has been made in Bristol and elsewhere, any wills, monumental inscriptions, guild rolls, real estate muniments, etc., upon which might be proved the connection which in 1699 the Bristol Carys evidently claimed, by tradition, between William Cary, Mayor, 1546, and the earlier Lawrence and John de Cary. Doubtless such evidence, if any, as once existed, was destroyed either during the life of the first Mayor of the family when the churches were pillaged, temp. Henry VIII and Edward VI, or later in the disorganization of Bristol during the civil wars, temp. Charles I.

The persistent modern attempts to establish identifications with specific members of the Devon family have therefore been genealogically futile. Thus e. g., the assertion, by one who has not proved his own connection with the Bristol family ("The Cary Family in England," Boston, 1906), that William Cary, the Mayor of 1546, was the William Cary who was the last of the Ladford line, not only proceeds directly in the face of Prince's statement ("Worthies of Devon") that the Ladford line was extinct in his time, say 1697, but is contradicted, also, by Colonel Vivian's demonstration ("Visitations of Devon, Exeter, 1895") that the last William Cary of Ladford left a daughter and heiress, who married and carried Ladford into the Helyar family."

Excerpts of a letter written in 1932 by a member of the Cary family living in America:

"Regarding the information on points of interest in England. William Cary was Mayor of Bristol in 1546. The British Tramways and Carriage Co. Ltd. run sightseeing buses from Bristol. On one of their tours is a little town called..."
‘Castle Cary.’ The ruins of the old castle are still apparent, I believe. The town of Exeter, in Devon, is a place of interest. Here the Carys first held forth. The name was then spelled Karew. The Cathedral in Exeter is extremely interesting and many of the old tombs are apparent. The then Sheriff of Exeter was a Cary.”

Bristol Carys

It would be more honorable to our distinguished ancestors to praise them in words less, but in deeds to imitate them more. H. Mann.

I WILLIAM CARY, b. 1500 (some historians give 1492); d. March 28, 1572; “the Elder dwelling upon ye Backe in St. Nicholas Parish, in ye city of Bristoll.” He was sheriff of Bristol, 1532, and Mayor, 1546, temp. Henry VIII. He had five children by two wives, but outlived his sons and was buried in the crowde (i. e., crypt) of St. Nicholas Church, Mar. 28, 1572, temp. Elizabeth, leaving a will dated Apr. 2, 1571, and proved June 10, 1572 (P.C.C. Daper, 19). Having evidently retired from business when he made his will, he does not give his trade, but he was, undoubtedly, a “draper” like his son, RICHARD “the younger,” who lived and so carried on his business in his father’s house.

Md. (1) name unknown.

Children:

1 RICHARD, b. 1515 (?) “the elder” (of whom further).
2 Agnes, md. (1) 1544, Humphrey Cooper; (2) ante 1569, Thomas Dickinson, of Bristol.
3 Susan, md. ante 1571, John Lacy, of Bristol.
5 Richard, “the younger, draper, dwelling upon the Back of the City of Bristol.”

II RICHARD CARY (son of WILLIAM CARY1), b. 1515(?); d. 1570; “the elder of the City of Bristol, Merchant.” He was buried June 17, 1570, two years before his father, in St. Nicholas Church, leaving a will dated June 11, 1570, and proved Nov. 3, 1570 (P. C. C. Lyon, 31.). Md. (1) Anne (d. ante 1561).
The Cary House on Bristol Back

From a sketch made in 1817 when the house was pulled down. Permission of "The Virginia Carys."
St. Nicholas Church, Bristol, England

From an old print. Permission of "The Virginia Carys"
Children:

1 Richard, 1542-1591, o. s. p. (Baptized at St. Nicholas, August 18, 1542). He is mentioned in the wills of his father and grandfather and was buried in St. Nicholas, June 14, 1591.
2 Lettice, 1543; d. post 1570; md. Mellen.
3 Mary, 1544; d. infans.
4 Mary, 1546; d. post 1570.
5 Elizabeth, 1548; d. infans.
6 Frances, 1549; post 1570.
7 WILLIAM, 1550; d. 1633.
8 Elizabeth, 1551; post 1570.
9 Agnes, 1555 (?); d. post 1570.
10 Martha, 1558-1561; d. infans.

Md. (2) 1561, Joan, sister of Robert Holston, Chamberlain of Bristol.

Children:

11 Martha, 1562; post 1570. 12 Anne, 1564. 13 Filia, 1566; d. infans. 14 Filia, 1567; d. infans. 15 Christopher, 1568-1626, "of St. Stephens parish in the City of Bristol. Merchant." 16 Filia, 1569; d. infans.
(Sources: "The Bristol Wills;" "St. Nicholas Register;" pages 15-17 in "The Virginia Cary."")

III WILLIAM² CARY (RICHARD², WILLIAM¹), 1550-1633, "the elder," of the City of Bristol, draper.

As shown by the Bristol Tolcye Book, he was Sheriff of Bristol, 1599, and Mayor, 1611, and thereafter Alderman. The St. Nicholas parish register shows his baptism October 3, 1550, his first marriage January 14, 1572, O. S., and his burial March 1, 1632, O. S., with the baptism of most of his children. The annals of Bristol (Alderman Haythorne's "MS in Chronological Outline of the History of Bristol, 1824") has this record of him:

"This Mayor was afterwards Keeper of the Back Hall (i. e., the 'Merchant Venturers' headquarters, on Bristol Back, otherwise known as Spicer's Hall), in which time his wife, an ancient woman, died; and four score years old or more, he married his servant by whom he had a son, having then sons living that were nearly three score years old."
He left a will dated March 1, 1632, O. S. (the same day he was buried), and proved June 15, 1633. The record is in Great Orphan Books (Council House, Bristol, iii, 311). (See Will page 23.) Md. (1) 1573, Elizabeth (or Alice) Goodale (d. 1623).

Children:

1  William, 1577-1638, o. s. p. m. Md. twice; several children, of whom two were sons.
2  Richard, 1579-1644, draper of Bristol; md. Mary Sher- shaw; had eight sons and nine daughters.
3  JOHN, b. 1583; d. 1661; md. (1) Elizabeth Hereford; md. (2) Alice Hobson (of whom further).
4  Walter, 1588-1633, draper of Bristol; md. Grace Browne. (Left will.)
5  Robert, 1589-1628, draper of Bristol; md. Anne Thomas. (He had four daus. and two sons mentioned in his will. According to the Heralds College pedigree of 1700, this family became extinct during the civil wars.)
6  Anne, 1590, o. s. p. ante 1632.
7  Susan, 1592, o. s. p. ante 1632.
8  Margery, md. Hugh Yeo of Bristol (Mary Yeo md. Shershaw Cary).
9  Thomas, 1596-1648, md. Joan Milner; had son Walter. (Nothing more is known of the son, who probably died infants.)
10 James, 1600-1681, of Charlestown, Massachusetts.

Baptized at St. Nicholas, April 14, 1600. He emigrated to the Massachusetts colony in 1639, the pioneer American of his family. His record at Charlestown is complete, including his tombstone recording his death: “November 2, 1681, aged 81 years.” (See “Savage, Genealogical Dictionary . . . of New England,” 1860.) From him descended a line of sea captains, merchants and clergymen who have maintained the Bristol tradition in New England.

Md. (2) 1624, Mary Llewelyn.

Children:

11 Anne, 1624; d. infants. 12 Henry, 1625, post 1700, of Marlborough Wilts. (If this family has persisted its identity has been lost to the record.)
IV JOHN⁴ CARY (WILLIAM³, RICHARD², WILLIAM¹), 1583-1661, draper of Bristol. Baptized at St. Nicholas, April 10, 1583, and buried with his second wife in the Church of All Saints, February 13, 1661, he is described as "draper" in Henry Hobson's funeral certificate of 1637 and the will of 1660 of his granddaughter Alice Cary. There is no record of any will left by him. It is evident that, with others of his family, he suffered severely in estate during the civil wars when Bristol was alternately in possession of roundheads, cavaliers and roundheads again, both parties preying on the resident merchants.

The Heralds' College pedigrees of 1699 and 1701 give all the other information we have of him. He md. (1) 1609, Elizabeth Hereford.

The evidence for this marriage is the Heralds' College pedigree of 1701, filed by John Cary, 1644-1701, sometime of Surry County, Virginia (and later of London, and a director of the "English Company Trading to the East Indies"), to support his application as a representative of the Bristol Carys for confirmation of the arms of Cary of Devon. This pedigree begins: "John Cary, of the City of Bristol in co. Somerset, and Elizabeth Hereford, married 29th May 1609." No reference is made to John Cary's descent or to William Cary who was Mayor of Bristol, 1611, with whom the pedigrees of 1699 and 1700 begin.

The pedigree of 1701 was then apparently intended to be read with the pedigree of 1700, filed by John and Richard Cary, sons of Shershaw Cary, in amplification of their original pedigree of 1699. There is no other possible John Cary of Bristol shown on the pedigrees of 1699 and 1700 than the John Cary who was the father of the Virginia immigrant (Miles Cary), by Alice Hobson; but as there is no reference on the pedigrees of 1699 and 1700, or elsewhere than on the pedigree of 1701 to any other marriage of John Cary than that to Alice Hobson, the identification of the John Cary who married Elizabeth Hereford with the John Cary...
who married Alice Hobson is not conclusive. It is persuasive, however. On the date of Elizabeth Hereford's marriage, the John Cary who afterwards married Alice Hobson would be 26 years of age. We have no proof of the date of Alice Hobson's marriage; the surviving parish register of All Saints', Bristol, in which we might expect to find it recorded, does not begin until 1621, and so the first evidence of that marriage is the baptism of the third son, Richard.

Receding from this date, 1621, and allowing as many years as may be necessary for the births of Henry and Matthew, the sons of Alice Hobson, who preceded Richard, as shown by Henry Hobson's will and the pedigree of 1699, we still have an ample margin for John Cary to have had his first experience in matrimony with Elizabeth Hereford and to have been the father, after 1609, of her five children enumerated in the pedigree of 1701. In any event John Cary could not have married Alice Hobson before 1617, when he would be thirty-four, a late age for a first marriage in that family and at that time, but a probable age for a second marriage in a family which had consistently practiced second marriages.

Finally, there is no inconsistency in the names of the children of Elizabeth Hereford (John, Thomas, Philip, Prudence and Elizabeth) and those of Alice Hobson (Henry, Matthew, Richard, Miles, Alice, Honor and Mary).

Children of John Cary and Elizabeth Hereford:

1 John, 1610(?)–1656(?) of Hackney. (The Heralds' College pedigree of 1701 says that he married, left issue and "died about the year 1656." He has not been further identified.)

2 Thomas, 1613 (?); md. Susanna Limberry, of Dartmouth, Co. Devon.

3 Philip. (The Heralds' College pedigree of 1701 records him simply as "3rd son of John Cary and Elizabeth Hereford." No further record of him has been identified.)

4 Prudence, "Eldest daughter."

5 Elizabeth, "2nd daughter."

Md. (2) 1617(?), Alice, dau. of Henry Hobson, Innholder and
sometime Mayor of Bristol. (See Henry Hobson's will, pages 23-24.) (Henry Hobson's wife was Alice Davis dau. of William Davis, of Bristol.)

Children:

6 'Henry, 1618 (?) post 1634. (No record of him has been identified except the name in the Heralds' College pedigrees and the reference in Henry Hobson's will of 1634 as then living.)

7 Matthew, 1620-1648, of Stepney, mariner. (He is named in his grandfather Hobson's will of 1634 and himself left a will, dated Oct. 22, 1647, and proved August 12, 1648 (P. C. C. Essex, 115), describing himself as "mariner," naming his daughter Alice, his brother Richard and his wife Isabel, the latter then living "Upon Wapping Wall in the Parish of East Stepney." The daughter Alice completes the identification by her will of 1660.)

8 Richard, 1621, post 1660. (He was baptized at All Saints', Bristol, July 29, 1621; is mentioned in his grandfather Hobson's will of 1634, in that of his brother Matthew, and in that of his niece Alice Cary, of Stepney, as living 1660.)

9 MILES, 1622-1667. The Virginia immigrant, settled at Windmill Point, Warwick Co., Virginia (of whom further).

10 Alice, 1625; md. (1) Thomas Hayman; (2) William Payne.

11 Honor, 1627(?)-1644.

12 Mary, 1630. (The record of the daughters is mentioned of Alice and her marriage in the Heralds' College pedigree of 1699; all three are named in the order given in the will of their grandfather Hobson, as living 1634; the baptism of Mary, November 8, 1630, and the burial of Honor, November 6, 1644, are registered at All Saints', Bristol.)

(Sources: "The Bristol Wills"; "Parish registers of St. Nicholas and All Saints', Bristol; The Heralds' College pedigree of 1599"; pages 20-23 in "The Virginia Carys.")

Will of William Carye, "the elder, Dwelling upon Ye Backe in St. Nicholas Parish, in ye Citty of Bristoll."

Will dated April 2, "anno 13° Eliz. Reginae" (1571), and proved June 10, 1572 (P.C.C. Daper, 19).
"I commit my soul to God and my body to be buried in the Crowde of St. Nicholas aforesaid: a Sermon to be preached at my funeral, the preacher to have 6s. 8d.
To the Poor and especially to poor Householders of Bristol 10 li. To my son William Carye, 13 li, 13s, 4d. To my said son’s daughter, Anne, 6 li, 13s, 4d. to be paid at 21 years of age, or at her marriage.
To my son-in-law, John Lacie, 10 li.
To Richard Carye, William Carye, Lettice, Frances and Elizabeth the children of my eldest son, Richard Carye, by his first wife, 6 li, 13s, 4s each. To Mary Carye, one of the daughters of the said Richard, 13 li, 6s, 8d: to be paid to them respectively at 21 years or at marriage.
To my son Richard Carye’s six children by his last wife, 40s apiece, to be paid as the other children’s aforesaid.
To Anne Chiles, my kinswoman and servant, 5 li.
Residue to my son-in-law Thomas Dykinson whom I appoint sole Executor. Mr. Robert Saxie and Mr. Robert Halton, Chamberlain of Bristol, to be Overseers."

Will of Richard Carye, “the elder, of the City of Bristol, marchaunt.”
Will dated June 11, “anno 12° Eliza. Reginae” (1570), and proved November 3, 1570 (P.C.C. Lyon, 31).

“I commit my soul to God and my Body to be buried in St. Nicholas Crowde.
To my eldest son, Richard Carye, 10 li. To my son William Carye 20 li. To my daughter Anne Carye, 10 li. To my daughters Frances, Elizabeth and Mary Carye, 10 li. each. To my father William Carye, 400 li., which I owe’d him. To my daughter Lettice Mellen, 5 li.
I will that Joan, my wife and Executrix, shall Redeem all my lands and tenements in Mortgage; the Profits and Issues of all my lands, Tenements, etc., as well in my possession as in mortgage, to be and remain to the use of my said wife and the six last children of her Body begotten, in the manner and form following, viz.: said rents and profits to be divided into three equal parts, one to the use of my said wife for life, and the other two parts she and her assigns to enjoy for 19 years towards finding and educating my said last children, and then all said lands and tenements to go to Christopher Carye, my son, and the heirs of his body lawfully
begotten, forever: and for lack of such issue to Richard Cary, my eldest son, and his heirs and assigns forever.

All the residue of my goods, my debts being first paid, to Joan, my wife, and my aforesaid six children upon her body begotten, in the proportions aforesaid.

The said Joan, my wife, to be Executrix, my brother William Cary and my brother Robert Halton to be Overseers."

---

Will of William Cary, "The elder of the City of Bristol, draper."
Will dated March 1, 1632 (O.S.), and proved in Bristol diocesan Court, June 15, 1633. The record is in Great Orphan Books (Council House, Bristol), III, 311.

"To my seven children by my first wife, vizt: William, Richard, John, Walter, Thomas, James and Margery, I give 10 shillings each. My youngest son, Henry, I leave to the discretion of his mother.

I ordain Mary, my wife, to be my sole executrix, and I appoint Mr. Henry Gibbs, Alderman, and Mr. James Diar, Overseers."

---

Will of Henry Hobson, "of the City of Bristol, Innholder."
Will dated March 16, 1634, and proved May 27, 1636 (P.C.C. Pile, 52).

"To be buried in the parish church of All Saints, in Bristol where I now live, near my late wife, Alice.

I confirm a certain deed of trust dated 10 March, 5 Charles (1630) between myself, of one part, and Myles Jackson, of the said City of Bristol, merchant, and Godfrey Creswicke, of the same City, Hardwareman of the other part.

I give and bequeath unto my grandchildren, Henry Cary, Matthew Cary, Richard Cary and Myles Cary, children of my daughter Alice Cary, wife of John Cary, draper, to each and every one of them the some of five pounds apiece, of lawful money of England. To grandchildren, Thomas Jackson and Henry Jackson, children of Anne Jackson, widow, each five pounds.

The said legacies to be paid each of said grandsons when 21 years of age, and if any die before their portions, to be divided among the survivors."
I give and bequeath unto my grandchildren, Alice Cary, Honor Cary and Mary Cary, daughters of my said daughter Alice Cary, to each and every one of them the some of One hundred pounds apecce, lawful money of England. To grandchildren, Margaret Jackson and Anne Jackson, daughters of said daughter Anne Jackson, to each of them the some of one hundred pounds.

The said legacies to be paid each of said granddaughters when 17 years of age or married, and, if any die before, the survivors to be the heirs.

All said legacies to bear 5% interest from my death. To my kinsman and servant, Richard Burrowes, Lb. 20. To my kinsman Christopher Raynoldes, son of George Raynoldes, dec'd., Lb. 5, and to his sister Anne Raynoldes Lb. 10. when 21 years or married.

To the Company of Innholders of said City of Bristol, for attending at my burial, 40 shillings.

To my son William Hobson, my scarlet gown.
To my kinsman Francis Creswicke, merchant, and Thomas Hobson, Pewterer, their executors and assigns, my messuage or tenement in St. Nicholas Street in Bristol, where Arthur Stert now dwells, during the remainder of the lease, in trust to the only use of my said daughter, Alice Cary, and her assigns.

To my said daughter, Anne Jackson, "my wine license, which I bought of Hugh Hart, to draw wine by in Bristol," also, the lease of the messuage or tenement in St. Nicholas Street where Philip Love, merchant, dwelleth.

The residue of my personal estate to be divided between my three children, William Hobson, Alice Cary and Anne Jackson.

I appoint my said son, William, sole Executor, and my said kinsman, Francis Creswicke and Thomas Hobson, Overseers."

Funeral Certificate.
(Heralds' College, "Book of Funeral Certificates," I, 24, fol. 87b.)

"Henry Hobson, late Mayor and Alderman of the Citty of Bristol, departed this mortal life at his house in ye said Citty the 21st day of March 1635 (O.S.) and was interred in ye parish church of All Saints there the 29th day following.
He married Alice, da. of William Davis of the said Cittie, by whom he had issue, one sonne and two daughters;

William Hobson, his only sonne and heire, who hath borne ye office of Sheriff of Bristol, maried Margaret Colston, da. of William Colston of the said Cittie, marchant;

Alice, ye eldest Da. of the said Henry Hobson, maried to John Cary, sonne of William Cary, Alderman of the said Cittie: and Anne, his youngest Da. maried to Thomas Jackson, Marchaunt, late one of the Sheriff of the said Cittie.

This Certificate was taken the 19th day of April 1637 by George Owen, Yorke herauld, and is testified to be true by the relation and subscription of the aforesaid Wm. Hobson, sonne and heire to the defunct.”

(Signed) William Hobson.”

Note: Over against the signature is a trickling of the arms of Hobson, of Bristol, viz.: Argent on a chevron azure, between three pellets, as many cinquefoils; a chief chequy or and azure.

(Wills copied from “The Virginia Carys,” pages 160-163.)

CONFIRMATION OF ARMS OF CARY OF DEVON TO CARY OF BRISTOL, 1699. (COLLEGE OF ARMS. BOOK OF GRANTS, IV.)

(Petition)

“To His Grace, Henry, Duke of Norfolk.
Earl Marshall of England, etca:
The humble Petition of John Cary, of the City of Bristol, Richard his Brother, and their Kinsman, John Cary, of the City of London, Merchants.
Sheweth that the Carys of Bristol having time out of mind borne the Armes and Crest of the Carys of Devonshire (vizt., Argent on a Bend Sable, three Roses of the First, with a Swan, Argent for their Crest) from whom by the constant tradition in their family they are lineally descended. And having the Honor to be known unto the present Noble Lord Robert Cary, Lord Hunsdon, and to be own’d and acknowledged by his Lo/p, as his Kinsmen, they Humbly Pray that your Grace will please to issue your warrant to the King of Armes of the Province, for assigning such Distinctions to the said Armes as may be Proper for your Pet’rs and their Descendants to bear and use according to the Law and Practice of Armes.
And they shall ever pray, etca.
(Signed) John Cary
   Rd. Cary
   Jno. Cary.”
(Consent of Edward Cary of Torr Abbey)

"Upon request made to me by Mr. John Cary, of the City of Bristol, and his kinsman, Mr. John Cary of the City of London, Merchants, That I would certify what Relation they have to my Family:

These are to certify to all whom it may concern,
That I, Edward Cary, of Torr Abbey, in the County of Devon, Esqr. (Heir male and Principal Branch of the Family of the Carys of Devonshire) do hereby Declare, that I have heard and do believe That the Carys of Bristol sprung, some Generations past, from a younger Branch of the Carys of Devonshire, And I do, therefore, hereby acknowledge them to be Kinsmen, and consent and desire that they may be permitted to use and bear the Paternal Coat-Armour of my Family, with such due and proper Differences and Distinctions as to his Grace, the Earl Marshall and the Kings of Arms concern's shall think fit.

In Witness Whereof I have hereunto put my hand and Seal of Armes, this Eighteenth day of June, 1699,
(Signed) Ed. Cary (L.S.)

John Heskett, of the City of Exon, Gent., maketh oath that the Certificate hereunto annexed, was by this Deponent (this 19th day of August instant) produced unto Edward Cary of Torr Abbey, in the County of Devon, Esqr, who then acknowledged the said Certificate (and the name Edward Cary whereunto subscribed) to be his proper handwriting; And that the said Edward Cary did in this Deponent's presence affix his Seal of Armes thereunto.
(Signed) Jo: Heskett.
Jurat apud Aishburton in Com. Anno Regni R° Willi Devon, decimo nono die Augusti Tertii, nunc Augt, etc, undecimo, coram
Roger Caunter, in Canc. M°. Extr."

(Warrant of the Earl Marshal)

"Whereas John Cary, of the City of Bristol in the County of Somerset, Richard, his Brother, and John Cary, of London, Merchants, have by Petition Represented unto me, That that Branch of the Carys, seated at Bristol aforesaid, having time out of mind borne and used the Armes of the Ancient Family of the Carys of Devonshire, scit., Argent on a Bend Sable, three Roses of ye First with a Silver Swan for their Crest, as descended from a Collateral Branch of the said Family, they, therefore, humbly Pray That they
may be permitted still to continue to bear the same with such due and proper Differences as are usual in like cases:

And, forasmuch, as the Right Honble Robert Cary, Lord Hunsdon, has Personally owne'd That he does Believe the Pet't are descended of a Collateral Branch of the said Family, and has requested me to allow and confirm the same:

And that the Pet't have Produced unto me an attested Certificate under the hand and Seal of Armes of Edward Cary of Torre-Abbey in the County of Devon, Esq', the principal male Branch of the Carys setting forth that he does Believe the Carys of Bristol to be a Collateral Branch of his Family, sprung forth some generations past, and does therefore consent and desire they may be permitted to bear and use the Paternal Armes of the Carys, with due and proper Differences.

I, Henry Duke of Norfolk, Hereditary Earl Marshal of England, having duely considered the Premises, do hereby order and appoint Garter and Clarenceux Kings of Armes, to Exemplify and Confirm the foresaid Armes and Crest with such fitting Differences and Distinctions as are proper for Collateral Branches, unto the said Pet't and their descendants, according to the Law and Practice of Arms, Requiring that the said Allowance and their Petition, together with these Presents, and also, the Certificate of the said Edward Cary of Torr-Abbey, be entered by the Register in the College of Arms.

And for so doing this shall be a sufficient Warrent.

Given under my hand and Seal of my Office of Earl Marshal, this 30th day of August, 1699, in the Eleventh year of the Reign of our Sovereign, Lord William the Third, by the Grace of God, King of Engld, Scotland, France and Ireland, Defender of the Faith, etc.

(Signed) Norfolke; E. M.

To Sr Thomas St. George, Knight.
Garter Principal King of Arms,
and Sr Henry St. George, Knight,
Clarenceux King of Armes."

(Pages 182-183, "The Virginia Carys.")
Miles Cary and His Virginia Descendants

Miles Cary, the immigrant from Bristol, England, came to Virginia in 1640 or 45 (historians vary), and settled at Windmill Point, Warwick County. Miles Cary was the ninth child of John Cary, merchant of Bristol, and fourth child by his second wife, Alice Hobson, daughter of Henry Hobson, Innholder and sometime Mayor of Bristol.

Miles Cary has many descendants who are recorded in "The Virginia Carys," but since it would be a colossal task, and to some extent a duplication of families already recorded in that book to carry out every lineal descendant, we are endeavoring to complete the lines nearest our own family branch of the ancestral tree, which takes in the Bell, Bates, Estes, Folk, Rice families and their lineal descendants.

Since there is so much of interest in "The Virginia Carys," and the author, in a letter, has granted us permission to use what we like of its history, we copy a great deal from its pages for the benefit of those who may read this book but who are not so fortunate as to possess a copy of that invaluable history of the Cary family in its earliest setting.

It has been of inestimable value to us in compiling the Cary family genealogy and has enabled us to connect with other historians in the search for continued records to bring our family history to date. M.F.W.

"The immigrant, Miles Cary, flourished in Virginia in the second consulship of Sir William Berkeley. After a busy career in trade and politics, in which he attained prosperity and a seat in the Council, he was 'killed by ye Dutch' during their foray upon Hampton Roads in June 1667.

He left (had seven children) four sons, who, we gather from the surviving records, began life respectively as a merchant, a builder, a surveyor and a miller; all were considerable landowners and all took part in public life.

Each of these sons founded a family; by intermarriage their descendants allied themselves with other 'Peninsula' families of their own kind and similar origin and so established a wide connection of Virginia cousins."

* "In a warm and characteristic appreciation of the Peninsula between James and York Rivers, Governor Henry A. Wise says ("Seven Decades of the Union," 1872, p. 29): 'It is a land of genial climate, of generous soil, of
An illustration of the justice of terming the Peninsula immigrants a ‘stock’ is found in the following record of one among these families, in which recur twenty-three of the forty names in Governor Wise’s list; if we had followed up the distaff lines we could, doubtless, have included them all.

As the bluest tincture of Cary blood in Devon was a dilution of Plantagenet, so in Virginia, measured by Virginia standards, we may reckon and note the Randolph infusion of Pocahontas.

We have noted that the English Carys have maintained throughout their history relatively the same place in the world with which they started, that by their marriages in the early generations in Devon they acquired with their lands a local self-conscious clan sense; but they did not become great nobles or compelling popular leaders. Such, precisely, is the family history in Virginia, also. During the eighteenth century, they were leading public men in their several communities, magistrates and legislators. Their official vocations were practically hereditary. Most of them were in the commission of the peace and took their turns as High Sheriff; actively serving in the militia as well, they were, after the Virginia fashion, always designated by military titles.

In one branch of the family they produced six successive clerks of the old County Court, most of whom served also in the important function of permanent clerks of legislative committees; another branch produced four successive Naval officers in the revenue service, a lucrative and much sought office in eighteenth century Virginia; among their several burgesses at least three (Miles, the immigrant, Miles of “Richneck” and Archibald of “Amphill”) were of first rate importance in the General Assembly, and they claim one majestic rivers, of fruitful fertility of fields and of forests of richest frondage; above all distinguished for its men and women. It was settled by a race, or rather stock, of families the like of which will rarely be seen again, so manly, so refined, so intelligent, so spirited, proud, self-reliant, independent, strong, so fresh and so free.

The family names of this peninsula known to honor and to fame are countless: The Amblers, Armsteads, Barrons, Bassets, Blairs, Burwells, Byrds, Carys, Carters, Christians, Cloptons, Coles, Dandridges, Digges, Dudley’s, Fontaines, Gregories, Griffins, Harrisons, Innesses, Kennons, Lightfoots, Mallorys, Nicholsons, Nicholasses, Nelsons, Pages, Peachys, Randolphs, Saunders, Sclaters, Semples, Shields, Tabbs, Tazewells, Tuckers, Tylers, Wallers, Wythes and numerous others no less known or renowned from whom have sprung names of distinction in every Southern and Western state as well as in other parts of Virginia and of America."\)
member of the Council and one of the Judges of the first Supreme Court of Virginia. One of them was an original trustee, named in the royal charter of William and Mary College of 1691, who later served also as Rector; following him, there was an uninterrupted identification of the name with that ancient and honorable institution for six successive generations, including eighteen students whose names appear on the incomplete surviving records, and three Visitors. Two of them were educated in England, one at Trinity College, Cambridge. Throughout the colonial period they were steadfast adherents of the Established Church, usually serving in their respective vestries, though two of them affiliated, for a time, with the Quakers. (Since then, perhaps every protestant denomination has had a descendant of the Carys on their church rolls.)

They have steadfastly maintained their ideal. In the American Revolution they stood, without exception, on the patriot side and made substantial sacrifices in doing so. While as soldiers they never were in the foremost, yet, in the Revolution, in the War of 1812, in the Mexican War of 1846-48 and in that against Spain in 1898, several of each generation bore arms for the Commonwealth. In the epic war between the States, conspicuously they did their part; then, practically all of them (actually eighteen are identified) were in the field and made poignant sacrifice. In the war against Germany (just ended), one of them dauntlessly gave his young life in a fine attempt to aid a comrade, and many enlisted, loyal to their country’s call (1918).

Descendants of each of the immigrant’s sons are still to be found in Virginia after two hundred and fifty years (1919).

“While this is an interesting fact, demonstrating not only persistence but a characteristic conservatism, the family has not been altogether sitfast. Each of its branches has contributed emigrants to the westward growth of the United States. Soon after the Revolution, most of the representatives of what is now the senior line moved to the new lands of the Western frontier and reseated themselves in Kentucky and Tennessee; many of their descendants, spreading further west, crossed the Mississippi and have since lost touch with their Virginia kin. Again, in the renewed economic migration which bled the Old Dominion during the second quarter of the nineteenth century, a number of them established homes in the Southwest and in Maryland, some seeking opportunities in the far South, in the far West and in the far East.
Wherever they have been, at home in Virginia or adjusting themselves to new and strange environments, they have held up their heads with honor, dignity and self respect, and have continued to reproduce inherited characteristics. They have clung to an intense local pride in their origin, and, without being the less good Americans, have continued to cherish the memories and institutions of colonial Virginia, and to speak its racy tongue. Their women have maintained their old tradition of charm and character; their men have, generally, acquired a liberal education and have with spotless honor done their work, chiefly in the professions. They have been unusually successful. Not the least interesting characteristic of this family is the periodical revolution which may be observed in their domestic habits. Roughly stated, for the first two hundred years of their history they were feudal landlords in rural Devon; then in Bristol for two centuries more, part of the highly centralized and circumscribed urban and guild life of a medieval municipality; then in colonial and ‘ante-bellum’ Virginia for another like period, once more patriarchal landlords, so attached to the soil, indeed, as to resist all attempts of government to herd them in towns; now in a fourth cycle, with the changes in American civilization, they are again ‘Citizens.’

The distinction of this family is its persistence and even honorable tenor; if they have not risen high (many of the descendants have and do fill highest positions in business, politics, social and civic life) neither have they lapsed low. These are qualities which, if not romantic, make a strong appeal to the imagination of most men of gentle breeding, not the least in a world engaged in making ‘the world safe for democracy’ for they spell Home. In all respects the Carys are a typical Virginia family.

Even in the midst of revolution men crave permanence in something; our age finds it in religion, but, undaunted by experience, still seeks it in the ideal of home. A thoroughly modern poet has finely combined the two cravings in the phrase:

"God, who is our Home."

(Pages 24-31 in "The Virginia Carys")

I Miles Cary (John of Bristol, England, William, Richard, William), b. 1622; d. 1667 at Windmill Point, Warwick County, Virginia; baptized at All Saint's Church, Bristol, England,
January 30, 1622, O. S. He emigrated to Virginia about 1640 or 1645 where the first record of him is on the bench of the Warwick County Court, 1652; Lieutenant Colonel, 1657; County Lieutenant, 1660; Collector for the Tobacco Duties for James River; Escheator General for the Colony; Burgess, 1659-1660, being member of the “Public Committee” of the Assembly (Hening, II, 31); advanced to the Council, 1665. He maintained a water-mill and a mercantile business, both of which are mentioned in his Will.

Died, probably, from wounds during the Dutch raid on Hampton Roads in June 1667.

He had acquired his father-in-law’s lands at Windmill Point and Magpie Swamp, and others, aggregating more than 2,600 acres in Warwick, including the plantations afterwards known as “The Forest,” “Richneck” and “Skiff’s Creek” (Mulberry Island).

He married (in Virginia not later than 1646) Anne Taylor, born, 1621; died about 1685 in Virginia (dau. of Captain Thomas Taylor). (The surviving evidence for this marriage is the reference in Miles Cary’s will to “my father-in-law, Thomas Taylor, deceased.”)

Captain Thomas Taylor, b. 1600 in England; d. 1656 in Warwick County, Virginia; probably buried in graveyard at Windmill Point, Justice of County Court, 1645-1656; Burgess, 1646; Captain of Militia (“Hening’s Statutes,” Vol. I, page 323).

“In his patents of 1657 Miles Cary recites that he had acquired Thomas Taylor’s property by devise and he returns Anne Taylor by her maiden name as a headright. She is described in the 1682 patent of Miles, second, as his ‘mother, Mrs. Anne Cary,’ and so was living fifteen years after her husband’s death. She was, undoubtedly, buried, as was also, probably, her father, in the graveyard at Windmill Point.

No evidence has yet appeared to identify this Taylor family definitely. Thomas Taylor was one of the original patentees in Elizabeth City in 1626 (Hotten, 273), and in 1643 took up 600 acres in Warwick. In 1646, he sat as Burgess for Warwick and as late as 1652 was in the commission of the peace.

In the patent of 1643 he is styled ‘Mariner.’ He was,
probably, a British sea Captain, long engaged in the Virginia trade, who retired from the sea to Warwick. His relation to Miles Cary suggests that he may have been of the family of John Taylor, Alderman of Bristol, who is mentioned in relation to the Bristol Carys in the 1652 Will of the Bristol Clergyman, Robert Perry (P.C.C. Bowyer, 243; Va. Magazine, XI, 364).” (We have seen that there had already been a Taylor-Cary marriage in Bristol.)

(See Miles Cary of Warwick County, Virginia. Will dated June 9, 1667 and proved June 21, 1667 in Warwick County.) (Will Book A, page 448.)

Miles Cary (page 971 in “The Abridged Compendium of American Genealogy”).

Children:

1. Thomas⁶, b. 1647(?) of Windmill Point, Va.
2. Anne⁶, b. 1649(?) unmarried?
3. HENRY⁶, b. 1650(?) of “The Forest” (of whom further).
5. Elizabeth⁶, b. 1653(?); md. Emanuel Wills of Warwick.
6. Miles⁶, b. 1655(?) of “Richneck.”
7. William⁶, b. 1667(?) of “Skiff’s Creek.”

(For complete history of these families refer to pages 35-36 in “The Virginia Carys.”)

Sources: (1) The Bristol Wills; (2) Parish register of All Saint’s Church, Bristol, England; (3) Pedigree of Cary of Bristol, filed in the Heralds’ College, 1699, particularly the following item (which is not repeated in the pedigree of 1701) among the children of John Cary and Alice Hobson, viz: “Miles Cary settled in Virginia and had issue”; (4) Hening, “Laws of Virginia, 1660-67,” passim; (5) Testimony as to Miles Cary and his family in Hunsdon peerage case, 170, MS. 6694 in the British Museum; (6) Miles Cary’s Will, pages 37-40; (7) Miles Cary’s tombstone at Windmill Point; (8) Gleanings from public records.

WINDMILL POINT, WARWICK COUNTY, VIRGINIA

“The first home of the Warwick Carys in Virginia was the high bluff which divides Warwick River and Potash Creek at their confluence, facing Mulberry Island (or, as it
is locally called, "Mulbri 'land"). Here in 1643, on a planta-
tion known as Windmill Point, a Bristol merchantman,
Captain Thomas Taylor, found a snug harbor, safe from
the privateers of the Parliament (cf. Neill, "Virginia Carol-
orum," 178), and here he was succeeded by his son-in-law,
Col. Miles Cary; here in turn succeeded the eldest son of
our immigrant Major Thomas Cary.

The Windmill Point property. The first settlements on
Warwick (then known as Blunt's Point) River, below
Martins Hundred, were made after the Indian massacre of
1622. From the patents it appears that John Baynham
(spelled, also, Bainman and Burnham) had an ancient patent
dated December 1, 1624, for 300 acres 'adjoining the lands of
Captain Samuel Matthews and William Claiborne, gentle-
man ("Va. Mag." I. 91).'"

"This was Windmill Point and there John Baynham was
living in 1625. This John Baynham's daughter Mary
married Richard Tisdale who succeeded to the property,
and from him Captain Thomas Taylor purchased it, taking
out on October 23, 1643 ("Va. Land Register," I), two
patents, one calling for 350 acres including Windmill Point
proper, and the other for 250 acres known as Magpy Swamp.
In the first of these patents Windmill Point is described as
'butting upon Warwick River, bounded on the S. side with
Potash Quarter Creek and on the N. side with Samuel Ste-
phens his land.'

In his will the immigrant, Miles Cary, describes Windmill
Point as 'the tract of land which I now reside upon,' refers
to the Thomas Taylor patent and says that a resurvey shows
it to include 688 acres, exclusive of Magpy Swamp. We trace
the title through eight Carys to 1837 when the senior line
became extinct, and Windmill Point passed to the Lucas
descendants of the youngest daughter of Captain Thomas
Cary, one of whom was in possession in 1851.

In 1919 the site of the original house was marked by a
grassy cavity. A modern house stands nearby, the residence
of J. B. Nettles who is now the owner of the small surround-
ing farm. The property is sometimes referred to as 'Cary's
Quarter.'" (This Windmill Point must be distinguished from
Sir George Yeardley's Windmill Point (originally Tobacco
Point) on the south side of James River in Prince George
Co.)

Pages 32-33, "The Virginia Carys."
THE CARY FAMILY

(Warwick County was one of the eight original shires into which Virginia was divided in 1634.)

THE TOMB OF MILES CARY

"The monument was a brick altar tomb surmounted by a heavy iron stone slab, evidently carved in England. It is now in complete ruin. The inscription was preserved by at least three copies, independently made, which agree, viz; in 1844, by Mr. William Robertson, Clerk of Warwick; in 1851, by Mr. Guilford Dudley Eggleston and Mr. William B. ("Hell-cat Billy") Jones, then Clerk of Warwick; and in 1868, by Captain Wilson Miles Cary. It will be noted that, as so often is the case in respect to traditional records, the inscription contains two errors of fact: (1) Miles Cary was not the only son of John Cary of Bristol, tho at the time of his death he may have been the only surviving son; (2) Miles Cary was at the time of his death in his forty-fifth year, as appears from the following contemporary entry in the parish register of All Saint's Church, Bristol:

'The 30 January, 1622 (o. s.), was Baptized Miles, the sonne of John Cary.'

The grave is on the high bluff over the mouth of Potash Creek looking down Warwick River, in the midst of an ancient grove. In 1868, it was described as 'at the foot of a giant walnut and in the deep shade of a bower formed by the festoons of a mighty grapevine which embraces the entire grove in its snake-like folds. This description held good on April 10, 1919, when the above picture was taken, both the walnut and grapevine being extant. The brick tomb has entirely disappeared, while the slab which bore the inscription was shattered into many pieces, some of which had been carried away; but enough remains after two hundred years to clearly identify the inscription with the aid of the copies made half a century ago."

The fragments of the tomb were assembled, including the Coat of Arms which was found in the Museum at Newport News, and the tomb restored with appropriate ceremonies.

From page 57 of the "1932 Lineage Book" of Colonial Daughters of the 17th Century, who placed the bronze grave marker, we quote:
"The marker at the grave of Miles Cary, 1622-1667, was dedicated at Windmill Point, Warwick County, Virginia, on May 8, 1932. Miles Cary held many offices of trust, both civil and military distinction, and owned large tracts of land in Virginia. His grave lies within its boundaries.

Our member, Mrs. Mathesia Bell Folk Webb, was instrumental in having the grave restored and interested many influential persons in the vicinity in making the ceremony a notable occasion. The Reverend J. K. M. Lee of Newport News, officiated, and Lucius Cary of Richmond, Virginia, and P. M. Estes of Nashville, Tennessee, gave historical accounts of the Cary family. Mrs. Webb read an original poem.

Many members of local patriotic societies and descendants of Miles Cary were present."

Notices of the ceremony of marking the grave of Miles Cary appeared in many Virginia papers and in New York, perhaps in other states where the descendants of Miles Cary lived:

"Daily Press," Newport News, Tuesday, May 10, 1932:

CROWD WITNESSES CEREMONIES HELD AT ANCIENT TOMB. ABOUT 150 AT UNVEILING OF MARKER AT GRAVE OF MILES CARY, DISTINGUISHED COLONIST.

"Approximately 150 persons assembled Sunday afternoon at 'Windmill Point' to witness the unveiling of the marker at the tomb of Miles Cary, distinguished in early colonial history. The marker was unveiled by Mrs. J. A. Webb of New York, representing the Colonial Daughters of the Seventeenth Century, and the flag was placed on the tomb by little Cary Warren Davis, grandson of Mrs. James Branch Cabell of Richmond, who presided at the ceremonies.

Preceding the unveiling, Mrs. Webb made a brief talk explaining the history of the Cary Coat of Arms and the genealogy of the family, which she said was a complete one, assembled for the purpose of participating in a large fortune said to be awaiting the Cary heirs in England 75 years ago.

Lucius Cary of Richmond gave an account of the Cary family both in England and in America and pointed to the sterling traits of character found from generation to generation in the family."
RESTORED TOMB OF MILES CARY AT WINDMILL POINT,
WARWICK COUNTY, VIRGINIA

Photographs were taken day of ceremony, May 8, 1932.

_Arms of Cary of Devon_
(Ar. on a bend sa. three roses
of the field. Crest: a Swan ppr.)

Here lyeth the body of Miles Cary, Esq
Only son of John Cary & Alice, His Wife,
Daughter of Henry Hobson of the city of Bristol, Alderman:
He was born in ye said city
and departed this life the 10th day of June 1687
about the 47th year of his age,
leaving four sons and three daughters, viz:
Thomas, Anne, Henry, Bridgett, Elizabeth, Miles & William*

*This was copied just as it was given in "The Virginia Carys," page 36, but Miles did have brothers Henry, Matthew, Richard and sisters Alice, Honor, Mary, all full brothers and sisters. He had half brothers and sisters by his father's first marriage.

M.F.W.
Home of Henry Cary - Amptrill House - Built in 1732

Permission of "The Virginia Carys"
P. M. Estes of Nashville, Tennessee, was present and made a few remarks explaining the connection between the Tennessee Carys and the Virginia Carys.

The Rev. J. K. M. Lee of this city pronounced the invocation. The ceremonies were held in the shady woods where the tomb stands but a short distance from the Warwick River and Lucas Creek.

A majority of those assembled were descendants of the Carys who came from Richmond and a few from out of the state.

Among those from a distance were many from Richmond: Mrs. Cabell, Mr. and Mrs. Davis, Hunsdon Cary of ‘Amphthill,’ Lucius Cary; Mr. and Mrs. P. M. Estes, Nashville, Tenn., Mrs. J. A. Webb, New York, Mrs. Lee Brock, Washington, D. C. Williamsburg, Norfolk and other places in Virginia were represented.

The tomb was restored by the Colonial Daughters of the Seventeenth Century with the assistance of P. M. Estes, John Cary, Fairfax Harrison and Major Gist Blair of Washington."

**WILL OF MILES CARY, 1667**

Pages 164-168, in “The Virginia Carys.”

“1667, Miles Cary of ‘Warwick County in Virginia’ ”

Will dated June 9, 1667, and proved June 21, 1667, in Warwick County (Will Book A, 448).

(Copy from transcript of Warwick records made 1851 for Eggleston notes)

“In the name of God, Amen:

I, Mylles Cary of Warwick County in Virginia, being of sound and perfect memory (prayed be God) doe make and ordain this my last will and testament, hereby renouncing all other wills or testaments formerly by me made whatsoever.

Imp: I give and bequeath my soul into the hands of Almighty God hoping through the meritte of Jesus Christ to have free remission of all my sinns: and my body to the earth with xician buriall to be decently interred by my Loving Wife; and for that temporall estate which it hath pleased God to endow mee withall, I give and bequeath in manner and form following:
I doe give and bequeath unto my sonn Thomas Cary all that tract or parcell of land which I now reside upon, containing by the old patent, taken by my father-in-law, Thomas Taylor, deceased, three hundred and fifty acres of land, but since surveyed and received by me, 688 acres, more or less, with all that tract or parcell of land, commonly known and called by the name ‘Magpy Swampe’, according to a desrict pattent thereof taken by my father-in-law, Thomas Taylor, deceased, containing by said pattent two hundred and fifty acres of land, which quantity of two hundred and fifty acres of land is since joyned by mee unto another parcell of land bought by mee of Zacheriah Cripps the son of Zacheriah Cripps, deceased; yet, notwithstanding my will is that the said two hundred and fifty acres, more commonly knowne by the name of the ‘Magpy Swampe’, according to the bounds of the first pattent taken up as aforesaid, be set apart and divided from the parcell of land which I bought of Zacheriah Cripps, and be and remain with the tract or parcell of land I now live upon with all the houses, aedifices, buildings, gardens, orchards, pastures, woods and underwoods, and trees growing and to bee growing, with all the rents and profits of all the leases and conveyances made out of the several tracts of land with all the hereditaments and appurtenances to any or either of the aforesaid parcells of land belonging or any way thereto appertaining unto him, the said Thomas Cary, and the heyers of his body to (be) lawfully begotten.

I doe, also, give and bequeath unto my sonn Henry Cary and unto my sonn Mylles Cary, all that tract or parcell of land which I bought of Zacheriah Cripps, being according to the Ancient Pattent taken out by Zacheriah Cripps, one thousand and fifty acres with all that tract or parcell of land taken up by mee, adjoining to that taken out of Zacheriah Cripps, but all taken into one pattent (always excepting and reserving that two hundred and fifty acres commonly knowne and called by the name of “Magpy Swampe” to the use and purpose before expressed which said tract of land according to the last survey and pattent (the said “Magpy Swampe” excepted) I give unto my sonne Henry Cary and unto my sonn Mylles, to be divided between them, by the runne of water which is by the great poplar in Andrew Farmer’s field, being the first course marked tree of the said dividend which runne of water upwards as the main runne goeth up to the dam or ponds, my will shall be the dividing line between them. That is to say, I give and bequeath unto my sonne
Henry Cary all that tract or parcell of land, bee it more or less of this side of the ponds or dams adjourning upon the lands of Capt. Thomas Bernard, deceased, with the plantation commonly knowne and called by the name of 'The Forest,' with all the houses, aedifices, buildings, gardens, orchards, pastures, woods, underwoods and trees growing and to be growing, with all of the rents and profits of all leases and conveyances made out of the said tract or dividend of land with all the hereditaments and appurtenances to the said parcell of land any way appertaining unto him the said Henry Cary and to the heyers of his body lawfully to bee begotten.

And I give and bequeath unto my sonne Mylles Cary all that tract or parcell of land, bee it more or less, of the other side of the runnes or dams soe farr as my outward line extendeth, and along the said line, adjourning upon the lands of one Calvert and adjoining upon the lands of John Lewis, and soe along the outward line to the heade of Potash Creek, adjoinning upon the lands of Capt.: Samuel Stephens (excepting and reserving the two hundred and fifty acres of land, commonly knowne by the name of "Magpy Swampe," for the use and purpose afore expressed), with all the woods, underwoods, trees growing and to bee growing, with all hereditaments and appurtenances to the said tract or parcell of land (bee it more or less) belonging or in any way thereto appertaining unto the said Mylles Cary, and to the heyers of his body, lawfully to be begotten.

I do give and bequeath unto my sonne William Cary all that tract or parcell of land which lyeth up Warwick River, formerly belonging unto Capt.: Thomas Flint, and since purchased by mee, with all the houses, aedifices, buildings, gardens, orchards, pastures, woods and underwoods, trees growing and to bee growing, with all the rents and profits of all leases or conveyances, made out of the said tract or parcell thereunto belonging or in any way appertaining unto him the said William Cary, and the heyers of his body to be lawfully begotten.

I give unto Roger Daniell that parcell or tract of land that Goodman Haskins now lives on, hereditaments and appurtenances whatsoever, whether by lease or otherwise, to all intents and purposes whatsoever in full and ample manner as I myself now enjoy it, may, might, or ever may enjoy it.

My desire is that Mr. William Beatty may have the
education and bringing up of my sonne William and Mr. Hurle of my son Mylles in England.

My will is that my two houses in England, the one in Baldwin Street, the other in St. Nicholas Street, bee sold by Mr. Hurle and Mr. Richard Deans, and the money in Mr. Hurles hands already and the money of the said two houses soe sold to be equally divided between my three daughters, Anne, Bridgett and Elizabeth, and to continue in Mr. Hurle his hands untill their dayes of marriage; and my will is that my tobacco that goes for England this year, and the bills of Exchange, I now send home, bee also in Mr. Hurle his hands towards my sonne Mylles his education. My Plate and Rings to be equally divided between my children.

The goods in the store to be sold by my Executors, and also the housing at Towne* (which I bought of Mr. Randolph and have paid him for, as by his receipt it may appear) to be sold by my Executors and the remainder thereof, after my debts are paid, to bee equally divided amongst my children.

I give unto Anne Cary a negro girl called Nan and one boy called Harry.

I give unto Bridgett Cary one negro girl called Bridgett. To Elizabeth Cary one negro girl called Sarah. The rest of my negroes to be equally divided between my four sons, Thomas, Henry, Mylles and William: and what English servants I have I give unto my four sons Thomas, Henry, Mylles and William.

And my will further is that (whereas I have given and bequeathed unto my four sonses Thomas, Henry, Mylles and William, several tracts and parcells of land, as, by foregoing clause in this Will, may and doeth appear) if any of the said Thomas, Henry, Mylles and William Cary shall happen to depart this natural life without heyers of his body lawfully begotten, that then his land goe and pass unto the next heirs or brother, viz: if Thomas Cary should happen to dy without issue of his body lawfully begotten, then his

---

*This was Colonel Miles Cary’s compliance with the insistence of the English government that the Virginians should live in towns. Soon after he was advanced to the Council, Miles Cary joined with Colonel Thomas Swann and Secretary Ludwell in acquiring the “old state house” at Jamestown and its adjoining buildings, then in ruins. There is a picture of the block restored in “Tyler’s Cradle of the Republic,” 167. Colonel Cary’s “housing” was the middle one. The anxiety to dispose of it immediately after his death shows in what esteem a house at Jamestown was then held either as a convenience or an investment.
land to descend to the next brother Henry: and if Henry
dy without issue of his body lawfully begotten, his land to
descend to Mylles Cary; and if Mylles Cary dy without issue
of his body lawfully begotten, his land to descend to William
Cary; and if William Cary dy without issue of his body law-
fully begotten, then his lands and the other tracts soe falling
to him, pass and descend to my three daughters, Ann, Brid-
gett and Elizabeth.

My will is that my debts be equally paid by my Execu-
tors, hereafter to be named, before any division or diminu-
tion of my Estate and that no division be made but by the
joynt consent of my Executors, hereafter to be named,
provided that my Executors be all alive at the time of divis-
ion, and, (in) the Colony of Virginia—that is to say, so
many of Executors as are to be had (but) that no division be
made untill my eldest sonne come of age.

My will further is that when division is made, that
my Loving friend, Mr. William Beatty have and keep in
his possession my sonne William’s Estate, and keep it for
my said sonne William’s use until he shall accomplish the
age of one and twenty. My said Sonne’s maintenance for
his education only to be deducted. And that the said Mr.
William Beaty have my sonne Mylles Cary’s part also of
my Estate to possess and keep for the said Mylles Cary
his use and behoof until the said Mylles Cary shall accom-
plish the age of one and twenty. My will is that Henry Cary,
when the Estate is divided, have his part and share of my
Estate in his own possession as also his land, formerly
bequeathed to him in his own possession not-withstanding
he bee not of full age.

As for my three daughter’s parts or shares of my Estate
(when divided) my will is, that those guardians (whom my
said daughters shall choose) with the consent of Executors,
shall take it into their care and custody for the proper and
sole use of my said daughters until they or any of them shall
accomplish the age of one and twenty, or dayes of marriage
(their maintenance only excepted) that is each or any one
of the said daughters to have her part or share as she accom-
plish the age of one and twenty or marryeth.

I do hereby nominate and appoint my four sonnes,
Thomas, Henry, Mylles and William Cary and my three
daughters, Anne, Bridgett and Elizabeth Cary my joynt
Executors and Executrices of this my last Will and Testa-
ment, with strict charge that they agree and act with mutual
love and amity.
I do also hereby, nominate and appoint my well-beloved friends, Mr. Thomas Ludwell, Col. Nath: Bacon, Major Edwards Griffith and Mr. William Beaty my Executors of this my last Will and Testament, earnestly requesting them to take the said charge and care upon them. And in token of my love to my said Executors I do hereby give and bequeath to each of them five pounds sterling.

In Witness whereof I have set my hand and seal to each syde and part of this my last Will and Testament, this ninth day of June 1667.

Mylles Cary (His seal)

Signed and Sealed in the p'sce of us:
Francis Hadden.
Thomas J. Ken.
William X. Tandy*, (his marke).

Probate. in Curia XXI die Junij 1667
p'. Testament: Thomas J. Ken and Guielmus Tandy
Test: Wm. Woyden, Sub. Cler.
Recordat: XXIX die Junij 1667.
Wm. Woyden, Sub. Cler."

II Henry⁶ Cary (Miles⁴, John⁴, William³, Richard², William¹ Cary), b. 1650(?); d. 1720; of "The Forest" (named for his Hobson grandfather, Henry, who was the father of Alice Hobson, mother of Miles Cary, the immigrant). He was devisee under his father's will of the Warwick plantation called "The Forest," being the western half of Zachary Cripps' patent, adjoining "Richneck." He was Justice of the Peace and Captain for Warwick.

He was contracting builder and constructed, among other public buildings, the court-house of York County, 1694 (York

*William Tandy was one of the head rights named in Captain Thomas Taylor's patent of 1643.

Note: "Minutes of the Council and General Court of Colonial Virginia 1670," pages 513-514: "Col. Miles Cary late of Warwick, by his will among several bequests and legacies, directed sale to be made of his two homes in the city of Bristol, Kingdom of England, one of them situated in Belame Street and the other house situated in St. Nicholas Street and that the produce of money they should be sold for should be equally divided among his three daughters, to wit: Anna, Bridget and Elizabeth Cary who md. Emmanuel Willis and by a deed 11th April 1670 conveyed to William Basset of the Court of New Kent, all their interest in said houses" (Vol. II page 61, in "Some Prominent Virginia Families," by Louise Perquet DuBellett).
records); the fort on York River, 1697 ("Va. Mag." XXIV, 401); the first capitol at Williamsburg, 1701-1703; William and Mary College (reconstruction after the fire of 1705), and the Governor's palace, 1705-1710, in which he lived during construction. (See "Hening," III, 226, 485; IV, 95; "Col. Va. State Papers," I, 125, 146.)

His petition, last cited, is interesting evidence that bricks were burnt in Virginia as early as 1709, not imported as the tradition is in respect to so many eighteenth century houses.* It is not known where he was buried. Md. by May 24, 1671, Judith, dau. of Edward Lockey, Jr., of York, merchant. Judith Lockey, wife of Henry Cary, dau. of Edward Lockey, 1671, as Isaac Collier was dead and William Carter was absent and supposed to be dead, the General Court ordered that Judith Lockey, who had married Henry Cary, should have the legacies left Collier and Carter, "land excepted which is adjudged to the brother of said Isaac Collier" (General Court Records, MSS.). There is evidence at once of the fact and the date of the marriage in a recital of it in proceedings in the General Court, May 24, 1671, for the settlement of the estate of Edward Lockey, Sr. ("Minutes of the Council and General Court of Colonial Virginia," page 258.)

"The Lockeys were London merchants resident in Virginia in the tobacco trade. Edward Lockey, Jr. was nephew of Edward Lockey, Sr., and son of John Lockey of St. Botolph's Aldgate, London, grocer who died in Virginia." (See "P. C. C. Admon. Act Book," Feb. 27, 1666, and "W. and M. Quar." III, 278, VIII, 202, 225; p. 86, "The Virginia Carys.")

Children:

1 Judith, b. 1673(?); d. ante 1716; md. Major William Barbar of York. (For the Barbar family see "W. & M. Quar.," V, p. 195.) Judith Barbar is mentioned in the will of Henry Cary as "my late daughter." (The name is also spelled Barber in some records.)

2 Anne, b. 1674(?); md. post 1693 to —— Stuckey (see the will 1693 of Benjamin Reade in York records, leaving legacy to "niece Anne Cary, daughter of Mr.

*"Bricks were burnt in Virginia from the earliest time." M.H.
Henry Cary") ("W. & M. Quar.," III, 40). Anne Lockey, sister of the wife of Henry Cary married a Reade, presumably Thomas Reade (see Bruton parish register, 1712), who may have been the brother of this testator, Benjamin Reade; in that case Benjamin might have called himself Anne Cary's uncle because his brother had married her aunt. In any event the Oxford dictionary gives examples of the use of "niece" in the general sense of kinswoman. Anne Cary is Anne Stuckey in her father's will which is the only evidence for the marriage. Her husband has not been identified.

3 HENRY7 CARY, b. 1675(?) of Williamsburg, Va. (of whom further).

4 Elizabeth7 Cary, b. 1678(?); md. 1698 (?) to Captain John Scarisbrook.
This John Scarisbrook, or Scarsbrooke, as the name came to be spelled in Virginia, was captain of a merchant ship in service between Virginia and Liverpool and son of Lieutenant-Colonel John Scarisbrook of York, merchant (See "W. & M. Quar." XXIV, p. 200). The Scarisbrooks are an ancient family of Lancashire. In the seventeenth century a branch of them were merchants in Liverpool ("Victoria County History Lancashire," III, 265). It seems probable then that the Virginia family were of the Liverpool Scarisbrooks. Three of the children of the immigrant Lieutenant-Colonel John Scarisbrook of York married descendants of the immigrant Miles Cary (Viz: Martha, md. William Cary, Captain John supra, and Hannah md. Captain Miles Wills.)

5 Miles7, b. 1680(?); d. post 1716 o. s. p. (There is no record of him except in his father's will where he is named as a legatee, but not as an Executor. He must have died unmarried.)

Sources: The "W. & M. Cary Notes" for a transcript from the original will of Henry Cary, dated January 27, 1716, and proved in Warwick, September 1, 1720; Gleanings from York County records; pages 86-87, "The Virginia Carys.")

Will of Henry6 Cary "of the County of Warwick."
Will dated January 27, 1716 (O. S.), and proved September 5, 1720, in Warwick County (Will Book, I, page 199).
(Copy from the original among the Ampthill muniments.)
"In the name of God, Amen: I, Henry Cary, of the County of Warwick, being sick in body but of sound and perfect mind and memory, Praise be given to Almighty God for the same, do make and ordain this my last Will and Testament, in manner and form following:

And first: I recommend my soul into the hands of Almighty God beseeching him to grant me full remission and pardon for all my sins, by the merits and for the sake of my most blessed Saviour and Redeemer, Christ Jesus, and by whom I hope to inherit a joyful resurrection.

And as for that worldly estate which it hath pleased God to bestow upon me, I give and bequeath the same in manner and form foll’g, hereby revoking and making void all former wills by me heretofore made, and declaring this to be my last Will and Testament.

2dly: I will and ordain that all my just debts and funeral charges be paid and discharged by my executor hereafter named, and after my debts and funeralls are so paid and discharged, as aforesaid, my will and desire is that all the remainder of my personal estate of what kind soever, as negroes, stock, household goods, money, tobacco, or anything else, be equally divided between my son Henry Cary, Miles Cary, my daughter Anne Stuckey, my daughter Elizabeth Scarisbrooke, and my late daughter Judith Barbar’s two sons, Thomas Barbar and William Barbar, except my negro girl named Rachel, whom I give and bequeath to my son Henry Cary and his heirs forever.

3dly and lastly: I do hereby nominate and appoint my said son, Henry Cary whole and sole executor of this my last will and testament.

In Witness Whereof I have hereunto put my hand and seal this 27th day of January, Anno Dom. 1716.

Henry Cary (Seal bearing arms and crest of Cary of Devon)

Signed, sealed, published and declared in the presence of:
Robt Philipson
Miles Cary
Richard Cary

At a Court held for Warwick County on Thursday, the first of September 1720, this Will was presented in Court by Henry Cary, jun’r the Executor, who made oath thereto, and being proved by the oaths of Miles Cary and Richard
Cary, two of the witnesses thereto, is admitted to record and is recorded in the county records.

Test: Richard Cary
Cl. Cur."

(Pages 170-171, "The Virginia Carys."

"THE FOREST" AND "AMPTHILL"

"The immigrant’s second son, Captain Henry Cary, the builder, inherited and lived upon the plantation in the interior of Warwick, known as ‘The Forest.’ His enterprising son, of the same name, was one of the pioneers to take up wilderness lands in the upper valley of James River, and, removing his own residence to the head of navigation near the Falls, where the city of Richmond was soon to grow, there built Ampthill House.

Ampthill House, built by Henry Cary in 1732, still (1919) stands on the brim of the river valley about seven miles below Manchester, on the Richmond-Petersburg turnpike. It looks over a characteristic James River bottom which yields bountiful crops of corn, now cultivated by a single tractor instead of a troop of negroes. Some distance downstream, but within sight of the house, is the skeleton of the mill which was erected during the nineteenth century on the foundation of that of the eighteenth. Across the river, on the Henrico shore, is the Randolph place, ‘Wilton.’ While lacking repair, the house is a notable example of Henry Cary’s Flemish bond brickwork, substantial timbering and oak paneling. Except ‘Elmwood,’ it is the only Virginia house extant which was inhabited by the immigrant Miles Cary’s family in the eighteenth century. For a century past it has been owned by the families of Temple and Watkins, who crowd the two graveyards on the place.

This ‘Ampthill’ was apparently named, immediately, for a plantation of that name in Warwick which belonged to Henry Cary and afterwards to Miles Cary of ‘Peartree Hall’; this in turn was undoubtedly named by some former owner, doubtless a Bedfordshire man who brought with him to Virginia memories of the royal manor, famous for its park of ancient oaks, and the fact that there the repudiated Queen Katherine of Aragon lived while her divorce was pending (cf. Shakespeare Henry VIII, act IV, sc. I.). The English Ampthill now belongs to the family of Russell, Dukes of Bedford, one of whom has derived from it the title by which
he is known. There is another Ampthill in Virginia, the house built about 1790, on some of Archibald Cary's lands in Cumberland, by Randolph Harrison (pps. 85-88, "The Virginia Carys")."

(Since the above description of "Ampthill" was written, the place has been sold (1927) to the DuPonts, who have a factory located there. The house itself was given to Mr. Hunsdon Cary, who moved it intact to another site on the James River where he and his family now live. The wall paneling is just the same; rooms, as they formerly were. The only change made was in the connection or galleries between the ball room and the house; also, between the kitchen and the house. M.F.W. 1932.)

**The Rebirth of Old Southern Mansions**

"Another old house which has very lately been restored is Ampthill, seat of Archibald Cary who was the son of Henry Cary, a mighty builder in Williamsburg, and it was Henry who built Ampthill around 1730 or about the same time that William Byrd built Westover. Ampthill used to stand in Chesterfield County, opposite Richmond, near where the historic Appomattox joins the James. Just across the river still stands "Wilton," a seat of the Randolphs, not quite so old.

The site of Ampthill is now a factory for rayons. By the courtesy of the DuPonts, who bought the land for the factory, the old house was presented to Hunsdon Cary, a lawyer of Richmond and a descendant of another son of Henry Cary, Miles by name.

Hunsdon Cary has reerected the old house, brick by brick, on a hill overlooking the James River, on the other side, above Richmond. In the transfer he has preserved extraordinarily well the character of the mansion with its checkerwork of glazed headers in the walls, typical of all the Tidewater architecture of the middle of the eighteenth century and the interior full dress of severely simple paneling of the hall and the great rooms on the lower floor.

The principal liberties taken are the connecting up with 'hyphens' of the solid square wings which were detached as at 'Carter's Grove,' one of them being a grand ballroom and the other a kitchen, and the ingenious insertion in the thickness of one of the great chimneys of a private stairway."
III Henry Cary (Henry⁴, Miles⁴, John⁴, William³, Richard², William¹), b. 1675(?); d. 1749; of Williamsburg and later of "Warwick" in Henrico County (Chesterfield).

"Educated at William and Mary College, one of its earliest students. He carried on his father's business as a contracting builder and constructed the Brafferton Building, 1732 (probably), and (certainly) the President's house and the chapel of William and Mary College, 1729-1732 ("W. & M. Quar." I, p. 137; XI, p. 174),* as well as a number of churches and court houses, among others, St. Paul's, Hanover, 1719, and St. John's, Hampton, 1727 ("W. & M. Quar." XX, p. 170) ("Tyler's Cradle of the Republic," p. 250).**

"In this construction of public buildings he was more fortunate than his father, as much of his work still stands to testify to his art, while successive fires have destroyed all identifiable monuments of his father."

"He was Justice of the Peace in Warwick Co. as late as 1727, but had moved to Williamsburg after his father's death and there was vestryman of Bruton Church." ("W. & M. Quar." III, p. 175-180),*** and in 1726, Keeper of the Magazines. In 1730 he docked the entail and sold 'The Forest' to Colonel Wilson Cary of 'Richneck' (Hening IV, 307; VII, 440), acquiring in lieu of it 12,000 acres on Willis Creek.

---

*The building of the Chapel of William and Mary College was awarded to Henry Cary, father of Archibald and Judith Cary, and the original contract signed by him was preserved at the college until a few years ago when it disappeared suddenly ("W. and M. Quar.," Vol. XI, p. 175).

***"W. & M. Quar.," Vol. XX, p. 170. Elizabeth City Co. Records. Church: At a Court held the 17th January 1727. "It is agreed by the minister, Church wardens and Court to furnish Mr. Henry Cary with wood, at the rate of six pence p. load, to burn bricks for the church, from the school land."

then in Henrico (afterwards Goochland and Cumberland and Buckingham). In 1736 he purchased from William Byrd 306 acres at the mouth of Falling Creek in Henrico (afterwards Chesterfield), and there on the upland established a flouring mill about which grew up a village which he called 'Warwick.' He had removed his residence to Henrico in 1727 and, though he lived later at 'Amphthill,' usually described himself thenceforth as 'of Warwick,' or 'of the Parish of Dale.'

In 1733-34 he was High Sheriff of Henrico. He was doubtless buried at 'Amphthill,' but no stone marks his grave. Many of his descendants, Bells, Randolphs, Pages, Harrisons were long seated on his lands in Cumberland and Buckingham Counties. (Buckingham Co. was cut off from Albemarle Co. in 1761)."

Md. (1) 1710(?) Sarah Sclater (b. 1695(?); d. 1719 (ante); dau. of Rev. James Sclater, incumbent of Charles River Parish, York County.

Children:
1 Mary$, d. "a child." (The Bruton Parish register shows that she was buried there in January 1724).
2 Doley$, b. 1712; d. ante 1734, o. s. p.

The name Doley is a puzzle.

The Rev. Cope Doley was incumbent of Hampton (Elizabeth City) 1687-1697, and of Bruton (Williamsburg) 1697-1702, when he died ("Bishop Meade," I, 231, 149).

He left young sons, Charles and Cope, who on their father's death were committed to the care of Henry Tyler, Sheriff of York, because they had no relations in Virginia. (See "York, O. B." September 24, 1702; "Va. Mag." XIII, 300.) Cope Doley was a landowner in Warwick (Quit Rent Rolls, 1704), and it is probable that Henry Cary or his Sclater wife had affectionate relations with him, but it does not appear why they should name for him their eldest son, born ten years after Mr. Doley's death. Doley Cary was witness to a deed from Richard Page to John Blair, dated July 31, 1730, which was recorded in York, then disappeared.

3 Henry$ Cary, b. Nov. 3, 1714; d. 1734, o. s. p.
(The younger brother Henry died 1734, leaving a will bequeathing his property to his father, and his father's will names the two slaves which the Rev. James Sclater had bequeathed to Doyley and Henry, with remainder to the survivor, thus indicating what was the property his son Henry had to leave and his survivorship of his brother.)

(“The Amthill” Bible has an entry in the hand of Archibald Cary: “Henry Cary, father of Archibald Cary, had by his first wife a daughter and two sons, who died before they came of age, viz, Doyley Cary, b. July 3, 1712, and Henry Cary, b. Nov. 3, 1714.” The will of the Rev. James Sclater, dated 1721, gives the clew to the name of the first wife in legacies to his two Cary grandsons.)

James Sclater was incumbent of Charles (formerly Pocoson) Parish in York County from 1686 to 1724. His children are enumerated in the parish register. In the lack of other records it appears from the known marriages of the other daughters that Henry Cary's wife was the fourth child, Sarah. Col. John Cary of Back River and his son, Capt. Miles Cary of Campbell, both married Sclaters of this family (“The Virginia Carys,” pages 88-89).

**Henry**² Cary, md. (2) 1719 Anne Edwards (daughter of John Edwards of Surry); b. ——; d. about 1740.

Henry Cary testified by his entry in the “Amthill” Bible that his second wife was Anne Edwards. The evidence for the foregoing identification of the mother of Col. Archibald Cary, establishes his kinship with the Revolutionary colleague, Benjamin Harrison, in the will of John Edwards, dated Aug. 12, 1712, and proved May 20, 1713 (“Surry Will Book,” V, 147), naming with other children his third son Benjamin and his daughter Anne, then unmarried; followed by the will of this Benjamin Edwards, dated Nov. 6, 1721, and proved Nov. 21, 1722 (“Surry Will Book,” VI, 422), the witnesses to which are Anne Cary, Henry Cary and Dr. Archibald Blair, evidently Benjamin Edward's sister, brother-in-law and physician.

John Edwards and William his brother, who was Clerk of the
General Court in 1688 and afterwards of the Council, were the third generation of a family of ancient planters, the first of whom was before 1624 seated in Surry where they still persist.

(See Keith, "Ancestry of Benjamin Harrison," 50 and "W. & M. Quar.," XV, 79.)

Children:

4 Anne⁴, b. 1720; d. infant. (She was buried in Bruton Church, 1720.)

5 Archibald⁵, b. 1721 of "Ampthill." (For complete record see "The Virginia Carys.") Being a prominent citizen of that day and a brother to Judith Cary, we give a short sketch of him. (See pages 53-57.)

6 Judith⁶ Cary, b. August 12, 1726; d. April 16, 1798; md. 1744, David Bell of "Belmont" on the James River in Buckingham Co. (This marriage spread the Cary blood and name among a numerous progeny; Gists, Blairs, Langhorses, Harrisons, Estes, Folks, Rice and their descendants, who settled in Virginia, Kentucky, Tennessee, Missouri, Maryland and other states.) (Of whom further.)

7 Sarah⁷ Cary, b. 1729; md. 1748 to Alexander Spiers. (Alexander Spiers was a Scotch merchant and returned to his home in Glasgow in 1750, taking his wife with him. She never returned to Virginia but is reputed to have died, s. p.)

Henry⁷ Cary, md. (3), Elizabeth Brickenhead in 1741(?) s. p. She survived her husband and was living in Williamsburg in 1750 when she made a will which was proved in Chesterfield, October 10, 1751 ("Will Book," I, page 149). By this she left legacies to "Mrs. Judith Bell," "Mrs. Sarah Spiers," "Anne, daughter of Archibald Cary," and the bulk of her property to "John Brickenhead, Peruke maker in Old Street, near St. Luke's Church, London." (This last may be a clue to her maiden name of which no definite record remains.)

(Sources: (1) The Ampthill Family Bible. (2) The will of Henry Cary, 1748. (3) Miller, V, page 6, Call. 28; (4) Gleanings from public records of York, Henrico and Chesterfield Counties, Va.; page 91, "The Virginia Carys.")
"Will Book, Chesterfield County, Virginia." (No. I, Page 36.)

"In the name of God, Amen, I, Henry Cary of the Parish of Dale in the County of Henrico, being at this time of perfect, Sound and disposing Mind and Memory, Thanks be to Almighty God and withal considering the Certainty of Death and the uncertainty of that great and important Change, do make and ordain this my Last Will and Testament in Manner and Form following:—

Impress: I recommend my soul to Almighty God in a well grounded Hope and confidence that through the Fullness of His Mercy and the Merits of His Son, I shall stand at the Resurrection on His Right Hand and My Body I commit to the care of my Executor hereinafter named to be by him decently interred at his Discretion.

Item, whereas, by a certain contract of Marriage entered into with my loving wife, Elizabeth Cary before espousals, I engaged to leave her one thousand pounds sterling money to be paid her in case she should Survive me, by my Executors in lieu of and in full compensation of dower, I do, therefore, give and bequeath unto my said wife, Elizabeth Cary, the said sum of one thousand pounds Sterling to be paid her by my Executor in lieu of and in full compensation of her Dower.

I, further more, give and bequeath unto my wife Elizabeth the sum of two hundred and twenty pounds Curr't Money to be paid her by my Executor within one year after my Decease being in Consideration of the like Sum by me heretofore received for the sale of her house in the city of Williamsburgh. I, further, lend my wife, Elizabeth Cary the use of all household goods and Plats I rec’d with her in Marriage that shall be found at the time of my Decease to enjoy the same during her natural life and after her Decease the same to return to my son Archibald Cary, my heir at law. I, likewise, give to my wife, Elizabeth Cary, a Negro Man Slave named James, which I received with her in Marriage to be her absolute property and at her disposal, I, also, lend my said wife Elizabeth Cary the use of my Negro wench, named Flora, during the natural life.

Item: Whereas, in Consideration of a Marriage heretofore had and Solemnized between David Bell and my Daughter Judith, I have put the said David Bell in the Enjoyment and possession of three thousand acres of land situate lying and being upon Hatcher's Creek in the County of Albemarle
being part of a larger tract, as also, of the following slaves, to wit (15, naming them) together with all the stock of hogs, cattle, horses, mares, utensils of husbandry and all other materials upon the said plantation at the time I so put him in Possession thereof, all the singular and the said land and tenements, goods, chattles to hold and enure to the said David Bell and his wife, my daughter Judith, and the heirs of her body under the conditions, limitations and resolutions hereinafter expressed to wit: (Will next makes special and generous provision for grandson, Henry Bell, being only grandchild mentioned).

Item: I give and bequeath to my son-in-law, Alexander Spiers, Three thousand acres of land now in his possession, the boundary line whereof to begin at my upper line above Stills Quarter, etc. Also, slaves, cattle, horses, etc., including a negro wench named Sarah and a negro girl named Nell, which two negroes my daughter Sarah, now wife of the said Alexander Spiers took into her care and possession at the time of her marriage.

Item: I do give and bequeath unto my son Archibald Cary all the residue of my estate both real and personal of what nature and quality soever and wheresoever lying, found or dispensed, he paying all my legacies and just debts.”

“(Signed) Henry Cary (L.A.)

Witnesses: Thos Mosely
Rob’t Easley
John Allday, Junior.”

Also makes Archibald his executor. Executed May 27, 1748.

ARCHIBALD CARY

Archibald Cary of "Ampthill," in the County of Chesterfield, has a will recorded in Will Book 4, page 420, Chesterfield County.

It is dated Feb. 12, 1787, and has two or more codicils dated Feb. 19 and 21, 1787. An inventory and appraisement of his estate was filed April 17, 1787.

ARCHIBALD CARY (Henry7, Henry8, Miles8, John9, William8, Richard9, William1), b. 1721, d. 1787; of "Ampthill" in Chesterfield County. He was a brother of Judith Cary (who married David Bell through whom we trace our lineage). Archibald Cary, collateral to our line, was a most prominent citizen
of his day, and his marriage to Mary Randolph, a descendant of Pocohontas, may be interesting to many readers. We give a brief history of him. The complete history is recorded in "The Virginia Carys," pages 91-95, and in "Archibald Cary of 'Ampthill,' Wheelhorse of the Revolution," by Robert K. Brock (8vo. Richmond, Va. 1937; a biography).

"Born in Williamsburg, he was probably named for his father's friend and physician, Dr. Archibald Blair, though not of kin. He was educated at William and Mary College. When he came of age in 1742 his father vested him with the property known as Buckingham, 4,132 acres of land on Willis Creek, then in Goochland (Deed Book, IV, 95, and Hening, VII, 440), and there he entered public life. He was Justice of Peace 1747 and sat as a Burgess for Goochland 1748-49. On the organization of Cumberland County in 1749 to include his lands, he was in the first Commission of the Peace and a vestryman of St. James, Southam parish. Later, in 1750, he became of Amphill on his father's death and removed to Chesterfield. He extended his father's manufacturing interests, maintained the flouring mills at Warwick, established a ropery, developed the deposits of limonite iron ore on his lands in Buckingham, and set up a furnace and foundry at Falling Creek, where in 1622 the first such venture had been made in the colony. (Brock, Va. His. Soc. Collections, VII, 51, says that in 1876 he identified the sites of both furnaces, that of 1622 as well as that of 1760, by remnants of slag in the soil.)

In local community affairs he was progressive; as Justice of Peace (long Presiding Magistrate and County Lieutenant) he advocated the construction of roads and bridges; privately he imported pure-bred cattle, which found their way into the valley of Virginia and in time into Kentucky, carrying with them the name 'Cary's stock' (W. M. Quar., XXVI, 167). An uncompromising member of the Established Church, as a magistrate he prosecuted the Baptists ('Va. Mag.,' XI, 416); and after disestablishment was with his kinsmen, Colonel Wilson-Miles Cary and Judge Richard Cary, a delegate to the convention of 1785 which organized the incorporated Episcopal Church of Virginia. In 1756 he succeeded to the seat in the Assembly for Chesterfield, and at once took active part in the organization of the colony against the French invasion then expected. Thenceforth, until his death, he represented Chesterfield continu-
ously. By 1762 he had taken the place in the Assembly of his great-uncle, Miles Cary, being Chairman of the Committee of Public Claims, a post he held during the remainder of the colonial period. In 1764 he was one of the committee of nine which prepared the memorials to the King and Lords and Commons against Grenville’s determination to impose stamp taxes, but, in 1765 he voted with the conserva-
tives against Patrick Henry’s fiery resolutions.

He took a leading role in the Revolution of Virginia; he signed the Associations of 1769, 1770 and 1774; in 1773 he became a member of the Committee of Correspondence and was in all the Conventions of 1775. In the Convention of 1776 he was Chairman of the Committees, so that ‘it was from his lips that the words of the resolution of independance, of the declaration of rights, and of the first constitution of Virginia first fell upon the public ear.’ At home he was Chairman also of the county Committee of Safety for Chesterfield (‘W. & M. Quar.,’ V, 102). On the organization of the State government he became Speaker of the Senate and died holding that office. He had subscribed liberally to the Revolution in money as well as in influence. Thus in January 1781 he calls the Governor’s attention (‘Col. Va. State Papers,’ I, 4,710) to the fact that there is due him by government lbs. 40,000 on one account and lbs. 18,000 ‘for my propositions towards raising the 3,000 men.’ While these figures were in Virginia depreciated currency, not sterling, they represented large values. In this situation, on April 30 of the year, his mills at ‘Warwick’ and ‘Falling Creek’ were destroyed by Benedict Arnold. (See Arnold’s report of May 12, 1781, to Sir Henry Clinton, in ‘Tarleton Campaigns in North America, 1781,’ 337.) Although a large landholder (according to the land and tax books, he died seized of 2,180 acres in Chesterfield, with 36 slaves; 4,992 acres in Cumberland with 189 slaves and 7,000 acres in Buckingham with 41 slaves), yet, as a consequence of his sacrifices, he found himself in straitened circumstances at the end of his life.

By tradition he is called ‘Old Iron,’ but whether with reference to his furnace or his character does not appear. He had indeed developed a peremptory disposition, as witness his celebrated message to Patrick Henry in 1776 [Wirt, ‘Life of Patrick Henry (1836),’ 223], and the sub-
squent description of him as the ‘Old Bruiser’ (Rowland, ‘George Mason,’ I, 334; Greene, ‘Nathaniel Greene (1871),’
III, 506.]; but, on the other hand, General Washington, though eleven years his junior, maintained an affectionate relation with him, calling him ‘Archi’ (Ford, ‘Writings of Washington,’ II, 428). His courtesy and genial hospitality were a part of him.

His reputation being confined to Virginia, the immediate memorial of his fame was his name, given to a street in Richmond. No stone marks his grave; indeed, the place of burial is not known. Tradition has it that he was buried in the cellar of ‘Ampthill’ House, where his ‘hant’ is still seen by the negroes. (See the eloquent appreciation in ‘Grigsby’s Virginia Convention of 1776,’ 90, and a brief notice in ‘Appleton’s Cyclo. Am. Biog.,’ I, 548.) His correspondence and personal papers were destroyed, so that material is lacking for a ‘Life.’ There is in existence a pleasant portrait of him by the elder Peale (pages 91-92, ‘Va. Carys’). Married 1744, Mary Randolph, b. 1727; d. 1781, dau. of Col. Richard Randolph of ‘Curles.’

Children:
1. Anne, b. 1745; d. 1789; md. Col. Thomas Mann Randolph, b. 1741; d. 1794, ‘Tuckahoe.’
2. Mary, b. 1747; d. infans.
3. Jane, b. 1751; d. 1774; md. 1767 to Thomas Isham Randolph of “Ben Lomond” in Goochland, son of Isham Randolph of “Dungeness.”

(From this marriage descended the Harrisons of “Clifton” and the Hutchinsons of St. Louis, Missouri. It was the older sister of this Thomas Isham Randolph who was the mother of Thomas Jefferson. (See “W. & M. Quar.,” VIII, 122, 263.)

4. Sarah, 1753-1773; md. Archibald Bolling of Goochland, a younger son of the second John Bolling of Cobbs, and a grandson of Archibald Blair. Sally Cary was the first of his four wives. (See the notice of him in Robertson’s “Pocahontas and Her Descendants”.)
5. Eliza, d. ——. Infans.
6. Henry, b. 1757; d. 1758.
7. Mary, b. 1766-1797; md. 1782 to Major Carter Page of “The Fork,” Cumberland County. (For the descendants of this marriage and Dr. Mann Pages’s correspondence about the “Cary fortune” see “Page Genealogy of the Page Family, 1893,” pages 108 and 120. Most of the “Ampthill” heirlooms passed to the Pages.)
8 Elizabeth⁹, 1770(?); md. 1787 to Robert Kincaid of Manchester. (This Elizabeth, or Betsy, was not entered in the Amphill Bible. After her mother's death and the marriage of her next older sister she assumed, though still a child, the management of her father's household and thereby won his warm affection, as appears by his will. The codicils disclose, however, that her father strongly disapproved of her intended marriage to Robert Kincaid and sought to prevent it. A notice in the "Virginia Gazette" shows that the marriage took place a few weeks after Colonel Archibald Cary's death. There were Kincaid and Irving descendants.)

Sources: (1) The "Amphill" family Bible; (2) The Will of Archibald Cary, 1787.

Note: At the death of Colonel Archibald Cary of Amphill, the male line of the second son of the immigrant became extinct, but the descendants of the marriage of his granddaughter, Virginia Randolph, dau. of Thomas Mann Randolph of Tuckahoe, with Wilson Jefferson Cary of Carysbrook, carries on the blood of this line in the Cary name (pages 91, 95 "The Va. Carys")."

Robertson's "Pocahontas and Her Descendants."

Pocahontas, b. 1595; d. 1617 at Gravesend, England; md. John Rolfe, April 1614, who was first Secretary and Recorder General of Va.; b. at Heacham, England, 1585; d. at James City, Va., 1623. (Pocahontas was his second wife.)

Tom Rolfe, b. 1615; d. 16—; md. Jane Poythress.

Jane Rolfe, d. 1678; md. Col. Robert Bolling.

John Bolling of "Cobbs," b. 1676; d. 1729, member of Burgess; md. Mary Kennon; had one son and five daughters.

Jane Bolling, b. 1703; d. 1766; md. Col. Richard Randolph, b. 1690; d. 1748; Burgess and Treasurer of Va.

Mary Randolph, b. 1727; d. 1781; md. Col. Archibald Cary of "Amphill," b. 1721; d. 1787.

IV Judith⁸ Cary (Henry⁷, Henry⁶, Miles⁵, John⁴, William³, Richard², William¹), b. Aug. 12, 1726, in Henrico County, Virginia; d. April 16, 1798; md. 1744 in Henrico County to David Bell, b. about 1716; d. Nov. 8, 1806. "Judith Cary lived and died near Lynchburg and is buried there." (See "Marshall Family," by W. M. Paxton, page 297; "Colonial Families of U. S.," by MacKenzie, Vol. II, page 416; Will Book, No. 1, page 36, Chesterfield Co., Va., Will executed May 27, 1748.) (Chesterfield County was cut off from Henrico County in 1749.)

David Bell came to America prior to the Indian Wars and was appointed captain in the French and Indian War of 1755. ("Bell
Family in America," by Wm. H. Clemens, page 5; "The Virginia Carys," page 90; "Virginia Magazine of Hist. and Biog.," Vol. II, page 39, gives muster roll of Captain David Bell’s Company May 12, 1756. David Bell is spoken of as from Scotland.)

Children:

1 Henry Cary Bell, b. Nov. 11, 1745, in Henrico Co.; md. June 12, 1773, to Rebecca Harrison of Va. He was lieutenant in the Revolutionary War. Children:

i Rebecca Bell, md. Mr. Branch. Child:

1 Rebecca Bell Branch of Washington, D. C. (Miss Branch has taken a great interest in this genealogy and has supplied many interesting letters and valuable information. M.F.W.)

ii Harrison Branch, moved to Mo. about 1855.

iii A daughter, whose daughter, md. Mr. Alfred Jones of Mo.

(Note: “My niece, Mrs. A. W. Jones, has asked me to send you Judith Cary’s picture, or “Lady Bell” as she was always called on account of her great beauty and aristocratic carriage.” Rebecca Bell Branch.)

2 Judith Cary Bell, b. 1750; d. 1833; md. Col. Nathaniel Gist of Va., Revolutionary officer; son of Christopher Gist of Maryland; Col. in Continental Line during the Revolution; captured at Charleston, May 12, 1780, returned Jan. 1, 1781. Nathaniel Gist had large grants of land for worthy service; moved to Kentucky. Children:

i Henry Cary Gist.

ii Thos. Cecil Gist; md. Miss Barbour.

iii Sarah Howard Gist, b. 1780; md. U. S. Senator Jesse Bledsoe of Ky.


v A daughter, who md. Dr. Boswell of Lexington, Ky.

vi Elizabeth Violet Gist, b. 1793; d. 1876; md. July 22, 1812, to Francis Preston Blair, b. Sept. 12, 1791, at Abington, Va. Children:

1 Francis Preston Blair.

2 Montgomery Blair; md. Mary E. Woodrow. Children:

i Minna Blair.

ii Woodbury Blair.
JUDITH CARY (MRS. DAVID BELL), 1726–1798

The original painting of Judith Cary Bell by Copley is in the possession of Major Gist Blair, Washington, D. C. The white rose in her hand is the emblem of the Cary family, as shown in the Cary Coat of Arms (Permission).
Dear Natt,

Bellmont 17 Sept. 1744

...you have often said one for... things that you say. I send the knitting... you will receive by Mr. Bostock, which... hope will please at any rate you will please... remember that the knitter is three-score... eight years old. So you must take them as you... find them. I want much to know whether you... have grown younger since you went to... the tree. Because I that country makes... people young and healthy. It will not permit... me to go to it. Especially if you will forward... this old road that will shorten the distance... so much. But since you have got into your... castle and look out of one of the upper chamber... windows and view all your fine and delightful... crops around. See if you look down... all your friends it poor Touching him with... contempt. But believe me you have something... hearty once here. notwithstanding many... displeased with your coming away my... child, my nurse, my chief support in my... age. She was always at hand. Both early and... late to assist me. I all times being in the... altho I done sitting on the house top... remaining...
iii Gist\textsuperscript{12} Blair of Washington, D. C. (an outstanding, distinguished American citizen. M.F.W.).

Elizabeth Violet\textsuperscript{10} Gist, md. (2) to General Charles Scott of Ky.; sans issue.

(See "Va. Mag. of Hist. and Biog., "Vol. VII, page 13; Chart of "Gist-Cary Family Tree," published 1903, by Richard Self, St. Paul, Minn. (Information on Henry Cary\textsuperscript{9} Bell and Judith Cary\textsuperscript{9} Bell was given by Miss Rebecca Bell Branch\textsuperscript{11} and Major Gist Blair.\textsuperscript{12})

vii Maria Cecill\textsuperscript{10} Gist; md. Benjamin Gratz of Lexington, Ky.

3 Sarah\textsuperscript{9} Bell, b. Aug. 24, 1754; md. Apr. 30, 1774, to John Maurice Langhorne; b: Oct. 8, 1751; d. Mar. 14, 1784; captain in French and Indian Wars. Children:

i Maurice\textsuperscript{10} Langhorne, b. Feb. 10, 1755; md. (1) Nancy Johnson; md. (2) — Brooks.

ii David Bell\textsuperscript{10} Langhorne, b. Dec. 14, 1776; soldier in War of 1812.

iii John Trotter\textsuperscript{10} Langhorne, b. Jan. 4, 1779; md. Elizabeth Baxter Payne, b. Nov. 20, 1798 (dau. of Col. Duval Payne and Hannah Brent). Children:

1 Elizabeth\textsuperscript{11}, b. Oct. 23, 1816; md. William Green.

2 Maurice\textsuperscript{11}, b. Aug. 6, 1819; md. Eve A. Grieffe.

3 Sarah Bell\textsuperscript{11}, b. Nov. 17, 1821; md. Henry Waller.

iv Elizabeth Trotter\textsuperscript{10} Langhorne, b. July 11, 1782; md. Hugh Brent, Sr., b. Jan. 18, 1773.

Sarah\textsuperscript{9} Bell, md. (2) Cary Harrison. Child:

i Judith Cary\textsuperscript{10} Harrison, b. July 25, 1790; md. Dr. John Fry (son of the celebrated teacher Joshua Fry).


There are many famous descendants of Sarah Bell\textsuperscript{9} Langhorne and also Sarah Bell\textsuperscript{9} Harrison.

4 Elizabeth Cary\textsuperscript{9} Bell, b. about 1758 in Chesterfield Co., Va.; d. in Kentucky 1825; md. May 21, 1776, to Daniel Bates, son of James Bates and Winnifred Grymes (Grimes) or Hix; son of John Bates and Susannah
(Fleming), son of John, son of George, son of John Bates, b. 1598 in Hotten, England; d. 1666; a resident of Middletown, Bruton Parish, Va., at time of death (page 73, "Bates Family in Va. and Mo."); md. Elizabeth —— about 1623; he was a merchant in Co. with Abraham Piercey's Hundred, opposite Jamestown on James River. Will proved in York Co., Va. in 1666 and names a wife Elizabeth and sons and daughters (of whom further).

Note: Major Gist Blair of Washington, D.C., has the original portrait of Judith Cary painted by Copley. He also owns the French grammar which David Bell used when at school in Edinburgh, Scotland, with his name in his own handwriting. We have seen both the picture of Judith Cary and the French grammar of David Bell. David Bell was Scotch and a member of the Virginia House of Burgesses. He and his wife were given "Belmont" by Archibald Cary, brother of Judith. ("Her father left her much land in Buckingham Co. on which "Belmont" should have been built P.M.E."). (The above information was given to us in a letter from Major Gist Blair in 1928. M.F.W.)

"Bedford City, Va., Nov. 30, 1908.

Miss Annebel Moore,
Brownsville, Tennessee.

Dear Miss Moore:

I have just seen a record of a deed in 1779 from Henry Bell of the county of Buckingham and Parish of Tillotson to his brother, David Bell of the same county and Parish, conveying 1,000 acres of land in this (Bedford) County.

The deed is witnessed by "Daniel Bates," "Eliz. Bates" and "Judith Cary Bell."

The circumstances show affiliation between the Bell, Bates and Cary families.

The city of Lynchburg is in Campbell County and this Co. was cut off from Bedford Co. in 1782. The land conveyed by the deed referred to is in Campbell Co.

. . . David Bell married Judith Cary. Their daughter Sarah, married Mr. John Maurice Langhorne.

Very truly yours,

(Signed) R. D. Buford"
DAVID BELL

“Virginia Magazine of History and Biography”

Vol. ii page 39 A muster roll of Captain David Bell’s Company made May 12, 1756. List of names given. Va. troops in French and Indian Wars.

Vol. vii page 13 Judith Cary Bell, dau. of David Bell of Buckingham Co., married Nathaniel Gist.


Vol. vii page 42 James Bell, md. Aug. 25, 1759. Augusta Co., Va. Name of man only is given. (Possibly the county clerks deemed the person who paid the fee the only one of importance.)

Vol. viii page 120 Col. Bell, Dec. 2, 1794.

Vol. x page 445 Wm. Bell, Orange Co. Records.


Vol. xiv page 120. “Whereas Mr. David Bell this day represented to the Governor and Council,” and so forth. Council held at the Capitol, Oct. 26, 1738.


“Journals of the House of Burgesses of Virginia,” 1758-61, page 161: Friday the 7th of March, 33 Geo. II, 1760. A Petition of William Fleming setting forth that in the year 1755 he received a commission as Ensign in Captain David Bell’s Company and in Pursuance of Orders from Colonel Washington, recruited a number of Men and subsisted them at his own expense.

V ELIZABETH Cary Bell, b. about 1758 in Chesterfield County, Virginia; d. 1825 in Kentucky; md. May 21, 1776, in Chesterfield
County, Virginia, to Daniel Bates, son of James Bates and Win-
nifred Grymes (Grimes) or Hix (both names have been given),
b. July 6, 1756; d. 1801; marriage registered in Theological
Seminary, Alexandria, Virginia; "Deed Book 13," page 449,
May 21, 1776; "William and Mary Quarterly," Vol. XV, pages
33-34; "William and Mary Quarterly," Vol. XVII; "Bates Gene-
alogy," page 73; "Nat. Cyclopaedia of American Biography,
History of Albemarle Co.," Records I, V, VI, VII.

Children:

1 Judith Cary10 Bates, b. Nov. 29, 1778; d. April 4, 1843;
md. to John Friend, b. Aug. 3, 1775; d. May 12, 1830.
Children:
   i David Henry11 Friend, b. May 1, 1797; d. May 10,
      1877; md. Hendricks; lived in Huntsville, Ala.
   ii Elizabeth B.11 Friend, b. Dec. 29, 1798; d. July 14,
      1840; md. Tyiers.
      8, 1850; md. Ann Crook.
      Maria Bently. Children:
      1 Bettie12, md. Dr. Crunk; they lived in Shelby-
      ville, later in Fayetteville, Tenn. Prominent
      citizens. Children:
         i Minnie13, d. about 1896.
         ii William13 Friend, M. D., was on Gov. Robert
            Taylor's staff, d. about 1893.

2 John12 Friend, md. Ellen Gay, lived in Nashville,
Tenn. Children:
   i John13 Osborne, M. D., grad. of Vanderbilt.
   ii Archer13 Trent, grad. from Ward's Seminary.
   iii Powahattan13.
   iv Pocahontas13.

3 Nannie12.

4 Efford12.


vii John Nathaniel11 Friend, b. Jan. 2, 1811; d. Dec. 8,
1836.
viii Charles Fleming
ix William Francis Friend (twins), b. Dec. 26, 1812; Chas. 11, d. Dec. 8, 1860; William 11, d. Aug. 16, 1840.
x Joseph Osborne Friend, b. Aug. 8, 1814.
xi Richard Bates Friend, b. March 15, 1815.
xiii Hugh Brent Friend, b. Apr. 25, 1820 (no record).

Charles Fleming Friend, b. Dec. 26, 1812; d. Dec. 8, 1860; md. Nov. 1, 1838, Martha Jane Barbour, b. Sept. 12, 1820; d. May 26, 1866 (dau. of Dr. Edward Barbour and Jane of Banen Co., Ky.); lived in Huntsville, Ala.; then moved as pioneers to Polk Co., Mo.; Chas. Fleming grad. from Cumberland College, Lebanon; member of Cum. Pre. Ch.; went to California in 1849 in search for gold; enlisted from Mississippi in Confederate Army the same day his three sons enlisted for service under Gen. Sterling Price. After the war Mr. and Mrs. Friend and two older sons lived at Pecan Point, Ark.; both parents d. within the year.

Children:


i Virginia Brent Friend, b. Aug. 4, 1860; d. May 5, 1909; educated at St. Vincent's Acad. Cape Girardeau, Mo.; md. June 1896 to Dr. B. F. Chiles. Child:

1 Virginia Chiles, b. 1900; d. May 5, 1909; drowned with her mother and uncle Eberhart in their gasoline launch in Mississippi River.

ii Mary Emma Friend, b. Aug. 31, 1861; md. Archie Moody King of Memphis; b. Dec. 1, 1863; living at Pecan Point. Children:

1 Brenta Friend King, b. Apr. 25, 1884; d. Nov. 6, 1890.

2 Raymond Edward King, b. July 13, 1886; md. Floy Wilson of Memphis. Children:


3 Robert Moody King, b. May 28, 1888; d. Nov. 7, 1890.
CARY-ESTES GENEALOGY

4 Archie#4 King, b. Jan. 17, 1891; md. Fred Thayer of Memphis. Children:
   i Fred#5 Thayer, Jr., b. about 1909; md. Mary Katherine Chiles, dau. of Teresa (Finch) Chiles and Dr. B. F. Chiles.
   ii Nancy#6 Thayer, b. 1918.
   iii Marylin#7 Thayer, b. 1931 in Troy, New York.

5 Charles Coefield#4 King, b. Sept. 11, 1893; served in World War with Tenn. Medical Unit.; specializing in surgery; lives in Memphis; md. 1918 to Alice Stark of Miss. Child: Charles Coefield King, Jr.#8, b. Dec. 5, 1919.

6 Frank#4, twin of Frances.

7 Frances#4 King, twin of Frank, b. Feb. 20, 1896 at Raleigh, Tenn. Frank#4, grad. Cumberland College, Lebanon Law School; practices in Memphis; enlisted in World War; d. Aug. 7, 1933; bur. in Elmwood Cem., Memphis; md. Hazel. Frances lives with her parents at Pecan Point; teacher in Memphis.

Robert William#12 Friend, md. (2) July 9, 1871 to Melissa Jane Carr, b. Apr. 21, 1852; d. Dec. 8, 1904; bur. in West Union Cemetery near Cuba, Tenn. Of patriotic family, two ancestors, William Strong and William Black were soldiers in the American Revolution and were with Andrew Jackson at Battle of New Orleans in 1812. All male relatives were with a Tenn. Reg. in the War between the States.

iv Nettie Lavinia#3 Friend, b. Apr. 27, 1872; md. Jan. 28, 1892 to John Evans Uzzell, b. Nov. 27, 1864 (son of John Wesley Evans and Lavinia); lived in home at Pecan Point where parents moved to in 1848. Descendant of Sir Thomas Uzzell who came to America with Lafayette. Mrs. Uzzell was a natural musician, and received best instruction. Children:

1 John Wesley#4 Uzzell, b. Nov. 14, 1894; md. about 1930, Elaine Boone of Monticello, Ark. (descendant of Bordeaux). He grad. at Univ. of Ark.; served in World War. Child:
   i Nancy Bordeaux#5 Uzzell, b. Jan. 1933.

v Charles William13 Friend, b. Apr. 13, 1875; md. Nov. 21, 1901 to Katherine Finch of El Reno, Oklahoma. Children:

1 Margaret14 Friend, b. Sept. 1902; teacher in Memphis.

2 Melissa Jane14 Friend, b. 1904, teacher in Memphis.


vi Roberta13 Friend, b. Sept. 24, 1877 at Pecan Point; attended Princeton Collegiate Institute, Princeton, Ky.; Galloway College, Ark.; Higbee School, Memphis; musical and literary talents; md. (1) May 14, 1901 to Maximillian Wilhelm Eberhart, active business man at Pecan Point; educated at Univ. of the South, Sewanee; member of the Memphis Chickasaw Guards Club; Country club; drowned May 5, 1909 in Miss. River when gasoline launch was swamped by high waves. Children:


2 Maximillian Wilhelm14 Eberhart, b. March 22, 1905 in Memphis, Tenn.; attended Memphis Univ. School and Sewanee Military Academy.

3 Charles Stephen14 Eberhart, b. June 22, 1908 in Memphis; educated in Memphis and Univ. of Ark.

Md. (2) June 26, 1912 to Davis Montgomery Biggs, b. Aug. 22, 1877 in Collierville, Tenn., son of William Willis Biggs and Martha (Whitaker); d. Nov. 18, 1929 in an automobile accident; farmer in Ark.
Children:
4 David Montgomery\textsuperscript{14} Biggs, Jr., b. July 8, 1913 at Memphis; educated at Memphis Univ. Sc.; and Columbia Military Academy.
5 William Erle\textsuperscript{14} Biggs, II, b. Aug. 12, 1919 in Memphis; member of Delta Sigma Frat.; S.A.E. Frat; Sons of the American Revolution.

vii Fred Lewis\textsuperscript{18} Friend, b. Sept. 30, 1879; d. March 26, 1883; bur. in West Union Cemetery.

Note: Robert William\textsuperscript{12} Friend (son of Charles Fleming Friend\textsuperscript{11}) was an outstanding character in the development of Mississippi County. He settled there after the War and was a planter on a large scale. He was a Mason; member of Cumberland Presbyterian Ch.; served in Confederacy Army under Gen. Sterling Price.; postmaster at Pecan Point for 20 years.

Edward Brent\textsuperscript{12} Friend (son of Charles Fleming\textsuperscript{11} Friend, son of John Friend), b. Feb. 6, 1844 in Mo., served under Gen. Price in 17th Command.; late in life md. widow Elizabeth Horton Crutcher of Miss. Co.; d. June 30, 1912. Mrs. Friend lived to be in her 85th year.; no ch. Lavinia\textsuperscript{12} Friend (dau. of Charles Fleming\textsuperscript{11} Friend), b. Sept. 27, 1841; md. Phil Ashworth of Mo., b. Apr. 30, 1837; md. Oct. 16, 1856, left some descendants among them a Mrs. Meader\textsuperscript{13} of Mo.; a dau. Adelia Elizabeth \textsuperscript{14} Ashworth, b. Dec. 23, 1858.

Mrs. Roberta Friend\textsuperscript{13} Biggs, active in historical societies; organizer and Regent of William Strong Chapter D.A.R.; member of Crittenden Co. Chapter U.D.C.; Methodist Ch.

Above information about Judith Cary Bates\textsuperscript{19} Friend family was given by Roberta\textsuperscript{13} (Friend) Biggs who has the Friend Family Bible (1937).


3 Elizabeth Bell\textsuperscript{10} Bates, b. about 1783; md. Sept. 15, 1801 to Dutcy Porter.

VI Sarah Langhorne\textsuperscript{10} Bates (Elizabeth Cary Bell\textsuperscript{9} Bates, Judith Cary Bell\textsuperscript{9}, Henry\textsuperscript{7}, Henry\textsuperscript{6}, Miles\textsuperscript{5}, John\textsuperscript{4}, William\textsuperscript{3}, Richard\textsuperscript{2}, William\textsuperscript{1} Cary of Bristol, England), b. 1781 in Chesterfield County, Virginia; d. 1825 in Haywood County, Tennessee; bur.
in Haywood County; md. Oct. 13, 1801 in Chesterfield County, Virginia, to Joel Estes, son of Benjamin Estes and Cecelia Rebecca (Thorpe) or Thorp, b. Jan. 22, 1780 in Bedford County, Virginia; d. Aug. 16, 1833, near Waverly, Tennessee while en route from Virginia to his home in Haywood County, Tennessee.

(Complete record of Joel Estes on pages 150-178.)

Chesterfield Co., Va.: "I do hereby certify that the following persons were joined in Matrimony agreeable to the rules of the Baptist Church, by me. (Signed) Geo. Smith, M. C.

September the 15th, 1801, Dutcy Porter to Elizabeth B. Bates; October 13th 1801, Joel Estes to Sally L. Bates. "I hereby certify that the foregoing is a true copy from the files of Marriage License Certificates, etc., in the Clerk's office (Other names were given but only these two of the Bates family.)

Given under my hand this 5th day of July 1919.
Philip V. Cogbill, Clerk."

---

Sir: "This will certify that it's by my approbation that Joel Estes applies to you for license to marry my daughter, Sally L. Bates and will justify you in issuing the same.

Eliza Bates October 12, 1801.

Test: Dutcy Porter.
John Friend.

Mr. Thomas Watkins, Clerk Chesterfield Co.
State of Virginia, County of Chesterfield."

"You will see that the names Elizabeth and Sarah are regular family names which have been contracted to 'Eliza' and 'Sally' but the ladies bearing these names usually signed themselves by their proper title." Signed, P. M. Estes.

Deed Book XIV, page 408, Chesterfield County, Virginia:

"To all people to whom these presents shall come, I, Daniel Bates of the County of Chesterfield, send greetings:

Know ye that I, the said Daniel Bates, for and in consideration of the natural love and affection which I have and bear unto my beloved wife, Elizabeth Bates, and to my daughters, Elizabeth Bell Bates and Sarah Langhorne Bates, and for divers other good causes and considerations, me hereunto moving, and for the further consideration of ten
shillings to me in hand paid by Edward Moseley, the receipt thereof I do hereby acknowledge, have given and granted and by these presents do give and grant unto the said Edward Moseley the four following negro slaves, to wit; (names them) and all their future increase.

To have and to hold all the aforesaid negroes unto the said Edward Moseley, his executors, administrators and assigns for the uses, trust and purposes following, and for no other use, trust of purposes whatsoever, that is to say, for the use, support and maintenance of my said wife, Elizabeth Bates for and during her natural life and immediately after her death to the use of Elizabeth Bell Bates and Sarah Langhorne Bates and the said, Daniel, all singular the aforesaid slaves to the said Edward Moseley, his executors, administrators and assigns for the uses and trusts above mentioned against all persons whatsoever, shall and will warrant and forever defend by these presents.

In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal this first day of December one thousand seven hundred and ninety eight.  

(Signed) Daniel Bates

Signed, Sealed and Delivered
In the presence of
Sam Lockett
Francis Watkins.

Chesterfield County, April Court, 1799.  
This deed was acknowledged by Daniel Bates, a party thereto and ordered to be recorded.  
Teste: Thomas Watkins, Clerk."
BATES FAMILY

I  John¹ Bates, b. 1598 in Hotten, England; d. 1666; a resident of Middleton (Bruton) Parish, Virginia at time of death (page 73; page 103 "Bates Family in Virginia and Missouri," by Onward Bates); md. Elizabeth —— about 1623.

Children:

1  George² Bates, b. 1625; d. 1677.
2  John² Bates, d. 1701.
3  Ann Belbie² Bates.
4  Alice Dean² Bates.

"John¹ Bates was in Virginia as early as 1624 and possibly earlier. He was a merchant in Company with Abraham Piercy at Piercy's Hundred on the south side of James River, opposite Jamestown. His will was proved in York Co., Va. 1666 and names a wife Elizabeth and sons and daughters.

II  George² Bates, b. 1625; d. 1677; of Skimeno; md. Mary —— about 1648. His will was proved near Skimeno in York County, Virginia. They were prominent Quakers ("Bates Family in Virginia and Missouri," by Onward Bates).

Children:

1  James³ Bates of Skimeno, b. 1650; d. 1723; md. Sarah ——. (His will proved in York Co. Feb. 7, 1723 names son James⁴ to whom he leaves land in York and New Kent Co. and his mill at Skimeno, dau. Mary⁴ (dead before 1738) and dau. Hannah⁴ who md. Samuel Jordon.
2  John³ Bates, b. 1655; d. 1719;
3  Mary³ Bates.

III  John³ Bates, b. 1655; d. 1719; md. about 1684. John³ Bates, brother of James³ Bates, made his will which was proved in York County Dec. 25, 1719, names John⁴ and Isaac⁴ and daughters Hannah⁴ and Ann⁴ and grandsons Fleming⁵, John⁵ and Charles⁵ Bates ("Bates Family in Virginia and Missouri").
Children:
1 John⁴ Bates, b. 1685; d. 1723.
2 Isaac⁴.
3 Hannah⁴.
4 Ann⁴.


Children:
1 Fleming⁵, b. 1710; d. 1784; md. Sarah Jordon. Children:
   i Benjamin⁶.
   ii Thomas⁶, and grandchildren Edward, Mary and Sarah, all three under age. Will proved in York Co. 1784.
2 John⁶ Bates, b. 1712.
3 Charles⁶ Bates, b. 1714.
4 Hannah⁶, b. 1718, md. Robert Easley.

V James⁵ Bates, b. March 7, 1721; d. Nov. 9, 1786; md. Nov. 11, 1746 in Goochland County, St. James Wortham Parish, Virginia, to Winnifred Grymes (Grimes) or Hix, b. Jan. 18, 1729 in Goochland.

Children:
   iv Robert⁷ Bates, b. Nov. 19, 1792; md.
   v John McCarter⁷ Bates, b. Jan. 30, 1798; md., was a physician in Greensboro, Ala.
Nov. 30, 1794 in Duplin Co., N. C.; d. 1871 in
Smith Co., Miss. Children:
1 Oscar McCarter Watkins, b. July 4, 1821; md.
Cornelia Hitt, Union Town, Ala. Oscar was
killed in battle of Corinth, Miss. Child: Need-
ham Watkins, Jr.
2 Margaret Louise Watkins, b. Sept. 30, 1823;
md. James Farmer of Ala. Had two daughters;
d. infant; she died young, also.
3 Rufus Watkins, b. Feb. 7, 1826; d. young; unmd.
d. after the War; unmd.
6 J. P. Watkins, b. Sept. 10, 1831; unmd.
7 Francis A. Watkins, b. Sept. 19, 1834; d. infant.
8 R. J. H. Watkins, b. Nov. 13, 1835; unmd.
9 Sarah Ann Catherine Watkins, b. May 15,
1839; md. Jan. 5, 1869 to Robert Holmes
Noblin of Smith Co., Miss. Children:
   i Asie D. Noblin, b. Feb. 9, 1869; unmd.
   ii Martha Elizabeth Noblin, b. Sept. 30, 1870;
      md. 1894 to Patrick Henry Montgomery.
      Children:
         1 Robert Noblin Montgomery, md.
            Laura Jean May of La.; no children.
         2 Earl Montgomery, d. infant.
   iii Ottu Noblin, b. May 20, 1872; d. Nov. 1929;
      md. (1) Aleine Barber. Children:
         1 Eunice Elizabeth Noblin, md. Kent
            Harpole of Miss.; no children.
         2 Mildred Noblin, unmd.
      Md. (2) to Susie Darden; children:
         3 R. H. Noblin, md. July 9, 1938, to
            Bonnie Lynn.
         4 Chas. Ottu Noblin, md. Sept. 1936 to
            Mrs. George Campbell.
         5 Lucile Noblin, d. young.
         6 William M. Noblin, md. Sept. 4,
            1936, to Mary Fisher Vaughn.
   7 Child, d. infant.
   Md. (3) to Annie Luce; children:
8 Sarah King\textsuperscript{10} Noblin, md. Aug. 1, 1937 to Joseph Norman Hutcherson of Yazoo City, Miss.
9 Asie Nell\textsuperscript{10} Noblin, d. infant.
10 W. P.\textsuperscript{10} Noblin, unmd.
11 Ada Elizabeth\textsuperscript{10} Noblin, unmd.
iv Ada Beatrice\textsuperscript{9} Noblin, b. March 6, 1874; md. 1896 to Frank White. Children:
1 Francis Melba\textsuperscript{10} White, d. infant.
2 Beatrice Anita\textsuperscript{10} White, b. Mar. 7, 1898; md. Edward Kersey Marsh. Children:
   i Edward Kersey\textsuperscript{11} Marsh; ii Francis\textsuperscript{11} Marsh.
v Annie D.\textsuperscript{9} Noblin, b. June 25, 1875; d. infant.
vi Cora Jean\textsuperscript{9} Noblin, b. Feb. 12, 1877; d. infant.
vii Daisy Deane\textsuperscript{9} Noblin, b. Dec. 4, 1879; d. infant.

10 Della C.\textsuperscript{8} Watkins, b. Sept. 17, 1840.
2 William\textsuperscript{6} Bates, b. Nov. 23, 1749.
3 Samuel C.\textsuperscript{6} Bates, b. May 24, 1752.
4 Stephen G.\textsuperscript{6} Bates, b. Mar. 24, 1754.
5 Daniel\textsuperscript{6} Bates, b. July 6, 1756 (of whom further).
6 Sarah\textsuperscript{6} Bates, b. Mar. 15, 1759.
7 James\textsuperscript{6} Bates, Jr., b. May 10, 1761.
8 Nathaniel\textsuperscript{6} Bates, b. Apr. 30, 1763.
9 Matthew\textsuperscript{6} Bates, b. Aug. 7, 1765.
10 Charles\textsuperscript{6} Bates, b. May 25, 1768.
11 Elizabeth\textsuperscript{6} Bates, b. Oct. 26, 1770.

(\textsuperscript{\textcopyright{W. & M. Quar.}} Vol. XV, pages 33-34; \textsuperscript{\textcopyright{Wood's Hist. of Albemarle Co., Va.;}} County Records I, V, VI, VII.)

(The complete genealogy of James\textsuperscript{5} Bates' descendants was given by Miss Asie D. Noblin, Edwards, Mississippi; revised 1938.)

"A cousin of mine had the knee buckles of our great-great-grandfather James Bates who was a Captain in the Revolutionary War. (Signed) Asie D. Noblin."

Many members of the Bates descendants were prominent in Missouri, Arkansas and other states of America. (See "Bates Family in Virginia and Missouri," by Onward Bates.)
Children:

3. Elizabeth Bell Bates, b. about 1783; md. Sept. 15, 1801, to Dutcy Porter. (No record.)


"Will of John Bates of Bruton Parish, dated Nov. 30, 1722, proved July 13, 1723; son Fleming Bates to second son John Bates, the land that my father purchased of Theo. Dean to my younger sons, Chas. and James, the land in Charles City Co., divided them by the will of my dec'd father, John Bates; Bro. Isaac; dau. Hannah Bates, wife Susannah. Exors; Wife, Uncle Jas. Bates and Mr. Robert Blawse." Journals of the House of Burgesses of Virginia, Vol. 1712-26, page 334.

"Tuesday May 22, 1722. A petition of John Bates praying to be Enabled to Sell certain Intailed Lands for the payment of Debts and Legacies of John Bates, deceased, his father upon his settling other Lands and Negro's of greater value to the same uses was presented to the House and read."

Friday May 25, 1722, page 339; another mention of John Bates and land settlement.

Vol. 1752-55-56-58-60, page 160. Friday Dec. 7, 1753. Mr. Carter Burwell from the Committee of Privileges and Elections reported that the Committee had had under their consideration the Petition of Mr. John Bates.

James Bates

Daniel Bates


"I have spent considerable time in looking up the Bates record. Much of the material is not pertinent to our line, but you will notice that in a clear line the record goes back to John Bates who settled near Jamestown, Va., about 1624.

P. M. Estes."

"Nashville, Tennessee, June 4, 1919

My dear May:

I am sending you under separate cover, copy of the Will of Henry Cary who lived at 'Ampthill,' six miles below Richmond, on the James River, in what is now Chesterfield County. This building is still standing and is a very handsome one and in good condition. It was built in 1732.

Henry Cary was the father of Archibald and Judith Cary. The picture of Archibald Cary and his wife (Mary Randolph), painted by Copley, is in the Governor's mansion at Richmond, Va. The picture of Judith Cary, also painted by Copley, is in the Franes Preston Blair residence on Pennsylvania Avenue, Washington, D. C. This historic residence is now occupied by Major Gist Blair. His grandmother, Elizabeth Violet Gist, was a granddaughter of Judith Cary. She married Francis Preston Blair (a very prominent man in the day of Andrew Jackson) who was the father of Francis Preston Blair, Jr., of Missouri, and of Montgomery Blair, Postmaster General in Lincoln's cabinet. Major Gist Blair is the son of Montgomery Blair, and the Blairs are very prominent, wealthy and influential people in Washington.

I note that the books speak of Dr. David Bell of Lynchburg, Va. I do not know of any reason to suppose that he ever lived at Lynchburg. His residence (called 'Belmont') still stands in Buckingham County, about 20 miles east of Lynchburg.

Judith Cary Bell was born August 12, 1726, and died April 16, 1798. The date when she married could doubtless be ascertained from the parish registers of Henrico County which cover the period 1611-1904, which registers are now at the Theological Seminary in Alexandria, Va.

(Later see record of marriage in 1744, recorded at Theo. Sem. in Alexandria, Va. M.F.W.)

Her oldest child, Henry Bell, was born Nov. 11, 1745, and married Rebecca Harrison, June 12, 1773. The facts as
to the birth and death of Judith Cary Bell are taken from
the Bible of Henry Bell, which recites that he was born in
Chesterfield County, which at the time of his birth was Hen-
rico Co. However at a later date he also lived in Bucking-
ham County.

All of the printed books give the children of David and
Judith Cary Bell, amongst others a daughter by the name of
Elizabeth, but the books only stated as to her that she mar-
rried Daniel Bates and did not give the names of any of their
children.

I searched for a considerable time before I found this
record at the Court House in Chesterfield Co., Va.

I found a deed recorded in Deed Book XIV, page 408,
the copy of which I enclose under separate cover, that shows
that his name was Daniel Bates and that his wife was Eliza-
beth and that he had two daughters, Elizabeth Bell and
Sarah Langhorne Bell (who married Joel Estes, our ancestor).
In Deed Book XIII, page 449, I found recorded another
contract, reciting that ‘Whereas, a marriage is shortly to
take place between the said John Friend and Judith Cary
Bates, daughter of said Daniel Bates.’

The contract mentions certain slaves and interests in the
land to John Friend and reference to Elizabeth Bates as the
wife of Daniel Bates. This date is May 21, 1796. There were
numerous other deeds between Daniel Bates and other par-
ties.

Elizabeth Bell Bates married Dutcy Porter and Sarah
Langhorne Bates married Joel Estes, October 13, 1801. I
have found the original certificate of this marriage signed
by the minister, who was a Baptist.

There are also deeds on record that show that after the
death of Daniel Bates, which occurred about 1801, his widow,
Elizabeth Bates, moved to Bourbon Co., Ky. and was living
there in 1806.

In Chesterfield County, Va., there are also on record deeds
executed by Joel Estes and his wife, Sarah Langhorne Bates,
conveying interest in property in Chesterfield Co., Va., to
Dutcy Porter and others.

Judith Cary Bell had a daughter named Sarah who mar-
rried a Mr. John Maurice Langhorne, so Sarah Langhorne
Bates was named for her aunt. You will notice the recurrence
of the names, Elizabeth and Sarah.

Trusting you may find all of the above of interest, I am,
Your cousin,

P. M. Estes’
THE ESTES FAMILY
Este or Estes

Arms: Az. three fleur de lis (or) within a bordure parted per bordure dancette over all, exterior ar. interior gu.
Crest: A garb (or) banded gu.
Knight’s Helmet: Mantling Argent and Gu.


Page 1: “The House of Brunswick possesses such founded claims to antiquity and importance that it has engaged a more than ordinary share of the attention of genealogists and historians. The celebrated Leitnitz, in particular, who passed forty years at the court of the Dukes of Hanover, laid the foundation of five volumes of folio.”

Page 7: “Albert or (Adelbert) Azzo III Von Este, Marquis of Este first wife was Cunissa or Cunegonda, a German heiress whose ancestors by their nobility and riches were distinguished among the Suabian and Bavarian chiefs. This marriage was productive of a son who received at his baptism the name of Guelph. He married Judith daughter of Baldwin V Count of Flanders, and sister of Matilda, wife of William the Conqueror.”


“The House of Hanover (Guelph) direct descendant of which was Victoria who was Queen of Great Britain (1837-1901).

THE “ESTES”

From the New York Watchman

“Dr. Deems:
In reading your paper some time since, I noticed some verses by Mr. Alston Bacon Estes. The name recalled some recollections of researches, undertaken by my father many
years ago, when, becoming interested in the family, he sought to trace its history, which is both curious and interesting. Thinking you might be pleased to know it I give it in a few words as possible."

(Signed) Richard Taylor, M.D.

"About the year 1097, Albert Azo II, Marquis of Liguria, died and his history is commensurate with the lapse of the eleventh century; his is the acknowledged founder of the Houses of both Este and Brunswick; the former were conspicuous in Italy as late as the middle of the eighteenth century when their direct line failed in the death of Hercules III, he being in the twenty-second generation from Azo II; the latter (House of Brunswick) after centuries of time emerge from their quiet stations of Dukes of Brunswick and Hanover and occupy the most prominent positions in Europe as the British Kings.

One branch, however, of the Italian family exist in America. The Marquis Aldobrandino, about the beginning of the fourteenth century, in order to procure means for prosecuting a war against the Anconites, hypothecated his youngest brother to the usurers of Florence. The untimely death of the Marquis put an end to the war and left his brother unredeemed. These were the sons of Azo VI. The younger brother did not return to his ancestral home on the accession of the seventh Azo, but proceeded to France, thence to England where he became acquainted and connected with the family of Lord Bacon. The family then moved from England to Wales, always maintaining a position of influence and respectability, inheriting the distinguishing traits of character and talents possessed by their ancestors.

From Wales they emigrated to Virginia. . . .

In the strife between the Guelphs and Ghibelline factions in Italy, the Estes always headed the Guelphs and were always considered the leaders of that party, until the defeat and overthrow of the Ghibellines and their leader, the Black Eccelin, by the seventh Azo in the battle of Brescia. The reigning family of England derive their name from the following circumstances: Azo II married Cunegonda, the daughter of a German Prince whom the Emperor Henry III invested with the duchy of Carinthia and Marquis of Verona; to commemorate the deeds of his maternal ancestors, the son of Azo and Cunegonda was given the name of Guelph which they retain to the present day.
The name of Este is derived from a colony planted in the seventh century of Rome, about fifteen miles to the south of the city of Padua and called by them Ateste (or Adeste) a name known in history 136 years before Christ., or Este which last name the Marquises of Liguria assumed in the beginning of the fourteenth century, namely: Marquis of Este and their descendants have ever since assumed the name of Este.

The name written Estes is plural and is used to represent the whole family; thus Byron in his “Parisina” speaks of the Estes;

‘And if she sits in Este’s bower
‘tis not for the sake of the full-blown flower.’
Or it is meant to convey, something as above, belonging to the family. Thus the name is more frequently written Estes than as it should be, Este.
You will see by the foregoing that the name Estes represents a family, one of the oldest and also most illustrious living in the world.
I have written this more to acquaint you with an interesting history, as a journalist should know everything, than for any other purpose; and, though short, it will give you an inkling of the history of the American Estes and show you that the ‘antique blood of Este’ is still in existence” (pages vi-viii “Introduction of Estes Genealogies 1097-1893, by Chas. Estes”).

PERTAINING TO THE ESTE FAMILY IN FERRARA, ITALY
(Excerpts from “Gerusalemme Liberata,” by Tasso; Translated by Edward Fairfax, Canto XVII, Stanzas 64-69; pages 347, 356, 437.)

“The Hermit said, look up my child
And painted in this precious shield behold
The glorious deeds of thy forefathers bold
And pedigree of all the House of Est.”

(Through five pages the praises run until he reached the climax)

“To thee I say, ’was never race Greek, barbarian or Latine,
Great in time past or famous at this day,
Richer in hardy knights than this of thine;  
Such blessings Heaven shall on thy children lay  
That they in fame shall pass, in praise o'ercome  
The worthies old of Sparta, Carthage, Rome.

A branch of Est there in the Guelfian tree  
Engraffed was, which of itself was old,  
Whereon you might the Guelfos fairer see,  
Renew their sceptres and their crowns of gold  
On which Heaven's good aspects so blended be.

Of thy great house, thy race, thine offspring hie,  
Here hast thou seen the branch, the bole, the root;  
And as these worthies born to chivalrie  
And deeds of arms, it hath tofore brought out,  
So is it, so it shall be fertile still,  
Nor time shall end, nor age that seed shall kill.

That like thine elders so thou mightest behold  
Thy children many, famous, stout and bold.”

(Note: We are indebted to Miss Mary Pettus Thomas, Memphis, Tenn. for these quotations. M.F.W.)

“The chief of Este's ancient sway.”

“Nor sit on Este's lineal throne.”

“Yet were a few short summers mine  
My name should more than Este's shine  
With honors all my own.”

“When charging to the cheering cry  
Of "Este and of Victory."

(Note: These selections were taken from Byron's poem, "Parisina," and were furnished by Mr. C. C. Esty, Esq., of Framing-
ham, Mass., page xvi, Introduction to "Estes Genealogy 1097-1893," by Chas. Estes.)

**Pedigree of the House of Este**

"Genealogical Tables of the Sovereigns of the World,"
by Rev. William Betham.

"Royal Families of England, Scotland and Wales,"
by Sir Bernard Burke, Esq.

The Original of the House of Brunswick Lüneburg,
Table CCCCLXX.

---

**House of Este, Table CCCCLXX**

Caius Activius or Azzo, lived in ........................................... 390
C. Actius, Senator of Rome .................................................. 410
Aurelius Actius, P. of Este ................................................. 418
Tiberius .......................................................... 428
Alphonsius .......................................................... 478
Maximus .......................................................... 538
Bonifacius .......................................................... 556
Valerian .......................................................... 590
Gundelhard ......................................................... 682
Heribert .......................................................... 694
Ernest .......................................................... 752
Henry P. of Tervis ................................................... 780
Berengarius, Marquis of Este ........................................... 840
Otto, Marquis of Este .................................................. 898
Sigfrid .......................................................... 954
Azo II, Marquis of Este ................................................. 970
Alberto, Marquis of Este ............................................... 995

Hugh Von Este, Marquis, d. 1014; md. Mary, dau. of Theobald, Count of Verona.

Guelph I (or Guelphus) Von Este, 1001; md. Judith, dau. of Baldwin V, Count of Flanders (sister of Matilda who md. Wm. the Conqueror, d. 1087), and Adela, dau. of Robert II, King of France (son of Hugh Capet). He had:


*II Judith, d. 1147; md. Frederick (or Frideric) the Second of Suabia (or Swabia).

Frederick Barbarossa, King of Germany and Italy, d. 1190.

Henry VI, d. 1198.

Philip, Emperor of Germany, d. 1208.

Marie, md. Henry II of Brabant, d. 1248.

Henry III of Brabant.

Marie of Brabant, md. Philip III, King of France; son of Louis IX; son of Louis VIII; son of Philip II; son of Louis VII, who md. Alica, dau. of Theobold and Matilda, dau. of Engelbert, son of Hedwig; son of Sophia; dau. of Lepold II, who md. Itha, dau. of Guelph V.


Edward of Woodstock, md. Margaret Wake, d. 1330.

Joan of Kent, md. Thomas Holand.

*This genealogy from Judith to Lilias Graham was secured by Mr. E. S. Lewis, Genealogist, 1937.
Thomas Holand, md. Alice FitzAlan, dau. of Richard, Ninth Earl of Arundel, Knight of Garter; son of Edward VIII; md. Alice Warren.

Margaret Holand, md. John Beaufort, Marquis of Dorsett, Earl of Somerset, Knight of Garter, d. 1410.

Joan Beaufort, md. James I, King of Scotland, d. 1407.


Eliza Gordon, md. Wm. Keith.

Jane Keith, md. Wm. Graham, Second Earl of Montrose, d. 1500.

Robert Graham, md. Margaret Fleming, d. 1547.

John Graham, Third Earl of Montrose, md. Joan Drummond, dau. of David Drummond, Second and Lord, and Lilias Ruthven; son of Walter Drummond; son of William Drummond and Isabel Campbell, dau. of Colin Campbell, Earl of Argyle; son of Sir John Drummond and Eliza Lindsey.

*Lilias Graham, md. Lord John Fleming, Sixth Lord Fleming of Biggar and Cumbernauld (created in 1606 Earl of Wigton; became Earl of Wigton through the death of his brother James who was Lord High Chancellor to Queen Mary), d. in April 1619 and was succeeded by his eldest son, John. "Left three sons (see page 87) ("William and Mary Quarterly," Vol. XII, (1903), pages 45-6-7, by Lyon G. Tyler, gives names of two sons, John and Charles)."

"While his second son, Sir Thomas Fleming, is said to have emigrated to the Virginia colony and became the progenitor of the Virginia branch of the family. Mr. Brock states ('Richmond Standard,' Feb. 7, 1880) that he married Miss Tarleton and had Tarleton, John and Charles. Mr. Brock's information, it is believed, is derived from family tradition. There is, nevertheless, no mention as far as I have been able to ascertain in the records of Virginia, of any Sir Thomas Fleming. The earliest person of the name was John Fleming, who I am inclined to believe was the emigrant." (Lyon G. Tyler.)

*This genealogy from Judith to Lilias Graham was secured by Mr. E. S. Lewis, Genealogist, 1937.
John Fleming, 493 acres in New Kent Co. on S. side of Yorke River 2 March 1661; page 397, Patent Book No. 4.
("Cavaliers and Pioneers, Abstracts of Virginia Land Patents," by Nell Marion Nugent.)
John Fleming, d. in New Kent County, Virginia, April 27, 1686, and was buried the 30th of April, 1686 (St. Peter's Parish Register). "I think he was the father of Charles Fleming who md. Susannah —. She was probably a dau. of Stephen Tarleton ("Fleming Family," by Lyon G. Tyler; "William and Mary Quarterly," Vol. XII, 1903, pages 45-67), who d. 1687. Children mentioned: Elizabeth; Judith, md. Thomas Randolph; Col. John, md. Mary Bolling; probably Tarleton of Rock Castle, Goochland County; probably Robert, Burgess for Caroline County in 1739; Susannah.
Charles Fleming, md. Susannah Tarleton, dau. of Stephen Tarleton.
Susannah Tarleton Fleming, md. (1) John Bates about 1709; 5 children.
James Bates, b. March 7, 1721; d. Nov. 9, 1786; md. in Goochland County, St. James Wortham Parish, Nov. 11, 1746, Winnifred Grymes (Grimes) or Hix. 11 children.
Daniel Bates, b. July 6, 1756; d. about 1801; md. May 21, 1776, in Chesterfield County, Virginia, Elizabeth Cary Bell, dau. of David Bell and Judith (Cary). 3 children.
Page 322: "The Flemings were a distinguished family in Goochland and Cumberland and in the Revolutionary period. Several of them were officers in command in the Continental Army and several of them in the House of Burgesses."
Page 445: House of Burgesses from Henrico County, 1765: "It was at the session when Patrick Henry offered his resolution
against the stamp act. Among the members occur the names of Arch. Cary, Richard Eppes, Benj. Harrison, John Fleming and a long list of other distinguished names.

Vol. XLV (1937), Page 64: "Judith Fleming was dau. of Charles Fleming and Susannah Tarleton. The first of her family in Virginia was Thomas Fleming who md. Miss Tarleton of England (of the same family as Col. Banastre Tarleton, the noted British Cavalry officer of the time of the American Revolution) and emigrated to Virginia in 1616. He left three sons and several daughters. The sons were Tarleton, John and Charles.

Page 91: Extract from marriage settlement between Nicholas Davies and Judith (Fleming) Randolph; made with her two brothers. Recorded in Goochland County Record, Book V, page 148: "This deed made this 24th day of December 1733 between Nicholas Davies of the County of Henrico, Merchant, of the one part, and John Fleming and Tarleton Fleming, Gentlemen, of the other part" (and so forth).

Page 95: "Elizabeth Champe md. William Fleming; he was the son of Colonel John Fleming (1697-1766) of 'Mount Pleasant' and Mary Kennon Bolling of 'Cobbs,' and the grandson of Charles Fleming (b. 1667) who was third in descent from Sir John Fleming who was the first Earl of Wigtown in Scotland."


Pages 551-52, 557:

"Lord Fleming married Lady Lilias Graham, a daughter of John, Earl of Montrose. Her ladyship was distinguished for her piety and devotion and her zealous efforts to promote the principles of the Reformation. Livingstone, in his 'Characteristics' says of her, 'When I was a child I have often seen her at my father's at the preachings and communions. While dressing she read the Bible, and every day at that time shed more tears (said one) than ever I did in my life.'"

"The Earl died in April 1619 leaving three sons and five daughters and was succeeded by his eldest son John who warmly embraced his mother's ecclesiastical opinions and was as zealous in the cause of Presbyterianism as his forefathers had been in the maintenance of Popery."
He married Margaret, daughter of Alexander Livingstone, first Earl of Linlithgow, a lady of amiable disposition and great piety who entered cordially into the religious views and schemes of her husband. They not only attended the ministrations of the settled Protestant clergy, but for some time maintained a chaplain in their own family” (page 552).

“John Fleming the eldest son of the last Earl succeeded to the title and estates. Of his history very little is known. He married Anna, dau. of Henry, Lord Ker, by whom he had a daughter, Jane, who became the wife of George Maule, Lord Panmure.

He had only inherited the estates a period of three years when he died in 1668 and leaving no male issue was succeeded by his brother William who had entered the army the year previous, his commission as an ensign in General Thomas Dalziel’s own company of foot being dated 26th July 1667” (page 557).

House of Este


“Este, one of the oldest of the former reigning houses of Italy. It is in all probability of Lombard origin and descended, according to Muratori, from the princes who governed in Tuscany in Carolingian times.

The lordship of the town of Este was first acquired by Alberto Azzo II who, also, bore the title of Marquis of Italy. He married Kunitza or Kunegonda (or Cunegonda), sister of Welf or Guelfh III, duke of Carinthia. Welf died without issue and was succeeded by Welf IV, son of Kunitza, who married a daughter of Otto II, duke of Bavaria, and who obtained the duchy of Bavaria in 1070.

Through him the house of Este became connected with the princely houses of Brunswick and Hanover from which the sovereigns of England are descended.

The Italian titles and estates were inherited by Folco I (1060-1135) son of Alberto Azzo by his second wife, Ger- sende, dau. of Herbert I, Count of Maine.

The house of Este played a great part in the history of medieval and Renaissance Italy and it comes to the front in
the wars between the Guelphs and Ghibellines; as leaders of the former party its princes received at different times Ferrara, Modena, Reggio and other fiefs and territories. Obizzo I, son of Folco, was the first to bear the title of Marquis of Este. He entered into the Guelphic league against the emperor Frederick I and was comprehended in the treaty of Venice of 1177 by which municipal podestas (foreigners chosen as heads of cities to administer justice impartially) were instituted. He was elected podesta of Padua in 1178 and in 1184 he was reconciled with Frederick who created him Marquis of Genoa and Milan, a dignity somewhat similar to that of imperial Vicar. By the marriage of his son Azzo to the heiress of the Marcheselle family (the story that she was carried off to prevent her marrying an enemy of the Este is a pure legend) he came to acquire great influence in Ferrara, although he was opposed by the hardly less powerful house of Torelli.

Obizzo died in 1194, and Azzo V having predeceased him, the marquisate devolved on his grandson Azzo VI (1170-1212), who became head of the Guelph party, and to him the people sacrificed their liberty by making him their first lord (1208). But during his life-time civil war raged in the city between the Este and the Torelli; each party being driven out again and again.

Azzo (also called Azzolino) died 1212 and was succeeded by Aldobrandino I who in 1513 concluded a treaty with Salinguerra Torelli, the head of that house, to divide the government of the city between them. On his death (1215) he was succeeded by his brother Azzo VII (1205-1264) (surnamed Novello), but Salinguerra Torelli usurped all power in Ferrara and expelled Azzo (1222).

In 1240 Pope Gregory IX, determined on another war against the emperor Frederick II, but deemed it wise to begin by crushing the chief Ghibelline houses. Thus Azzo found himself in league with the pope and various Guelph cities in his attempt to regain Ferrara. That town underwent a four months’ siege and was at last compelled to surrender; Salinguerra was sent to Venice as a prisoner and Azzo ruled Ferrara once more.

The Ghibelline party was annihilated, but the city enjoyed peace and happiness within, although her citizens took part in the wars raging outside.

The Guelph cause triumphed, Frederick being defeated several times, and after his death Azzo helped in crushing
the terrible Eccelino da Romano (q. v.) who upheld the imperial cause at the battle of Cassono (1259). He died in 1264 and was succeeded by Obizzo II (1240-1293), his grandson, who in 1288 received the lordship of Modena and that of Reggio in 1289. He was a capable but cruel ruler and while professing devotion to the Guelph cause did homage to the German King Rudolph I when he descended into Italy.


Albert Azzo II, Marquis of Este, Marquis of Modena; d. 1097; md. (1) 1040 to Cunigunde (or Kunegonda), dau. of Guelph III, Duke of Lower Bavaria (see page 84); md. (2) Gersende, dau. of Herbert I, Count of Maine; d. 1036.
Obizzo I, Marquis of Este, d. 1193.
Azzo V, Marquis of Este, d. 1194.
Azzo VI, Marquis of Este, d. 1212.
Azzo VII, Marquis of Este, d. 1264.
Obizzo II, Marquis of Este, d. Feb. 13, 1293, and was succeeded by his son Azzo VIII, but the latter’s brothers, Aldobrandino and Francesco, who were to have shared in the government, were expelled and became his bitter enemies. The misgovernment of Azzo led to the revolt of Reggio and Modena, which shook off his yoke. Enemies arose on all sides and he spent his last years in perpetual fighting. He died 1308 and having no legitimate children, his brothers, his natural son, Fresco, and others disputed the succession. A papal legate was appointed and though the Este returned they were placed under perpetual tutelage.
The history of the house now becomes involved and of little interest until we come to Nicholas III (1384-1441) who exercised sway over Ferrara and Modena. To him succeeded Leonello (1407-1450), a wise and virtuous ruler and a patron of literature and art."


Aldobrandino II, Marquis of Este, Lord of Ferrara and Modena, d. 1326; md. Alde Ragona.

Obizzo III, Marquis of Este, Lord of Ferrara and Modena, d. 1352.

Alberto, Marquis of Este, Lord of Ferrara and Modena, d. 1393.

Niccola III, Marquis of Este, Lord of Ferrara and Modena, b. 1384; d. 1441; md. (1) Gigliota da Carrara; md. (2) 1418 Parisinia Malatesta; md. (3) 1431 Ricciardo di Saluzzo.

Children:

1 Leonello, b. 1407; d. 1450.

Leonello, Marquis of Este, Lord of Ferrara (1407-1450), succeeded his father in 1441; md. (1) Margherita Gonzaga; md. (2) Maria d'Argiona. Children:

i Francesco Esteuse.

ii Erico Esteuse. At Borso’s death in 1471 he tried to succeed his uncle with the aid of the people of Mantua, but failed. In 1476 he made another attempt accompanied by 700 foot soldiers and entered the city. They fought in the streets and public places, but he had to flee and was afterwards captured in a marsh near Bondeno, brought to Ferrara during the night of Sept. 5, 1476, imprisoned in Castle Zecchio and beheaded.

2 Borso, b. 1413; d. 1471.

3 Ercole, b. 1431; d. 1505.

Mario Equiscolo makes this statement in his fragmentary manuscripts concerning the departure of Francesco, Sept. 15, 1471:

"The illustrious Marquis Francesco of Este who was the son of Marquis Leonello, left Ferrara to go and live in Burgundy, by the will of Duke Ercole, he having granted him an income of one hundred ducats per month; and, in order that he should go at once, he gave him horses and
clothes and five hundred ducats more; and this was done because His Excellency had some suspicions of him because he was much beloved by the people on account of his courtesy and liberality; and, also, because he was a handsome, well disposed young man.

'Francesco, natural son of Marquis Leonnello, went to Burgundy and afterward to England.' These were the words written on the back of the picture of Francesco found in a collection of paintings near Ferrara, among the pictures of Esteuse. After further researches I was convinced that this portrait of Francesco was what was wanted, he being the only Esteuse, historians say, that since his departure from Ferrara, was never more heard of.

At Modena the records confirm his departure for Burgundy Sept. 15, 1471.

Rev. D. Gordon Estes, late rector of St. James Church, Amesbury, Massachusetts, while on one of his tours through Europe, made many inquiries and gave much time in search among the libraries and picture galleries of Italy as to what might bring to light concerning the Este or Esteuse family thereabouts. His labors were not fruitless though he never lived to know the result.

After Mr. Estes death, which occurred Aug. 14, 1874, a letter was received from a gentleman interested in antiquarian research, delighting to pore over musty documents and works of art; in the letter which he writes at Ferrara, dated June 16, 1875, he says that since the day he met Mr. Estes in Italy and learned his mission, he, also, had become interested and research on his part had been rewarded; and now he could say that he had found what, to his mind, he judged, Mr. Estes was searching for.

Four months before he wrote the letter he says: 'I was viewing a collection of paintings near Ferrara, at the house of a wealthy and passionate amateur; I happened to see among the pictures of Esteuse, known to me, one I had never seen before, an oil painting on wood, thirty-three centimeters high and seventeen and a half wide.

I begged the owner to allow me to examine it more closely, and, to my great surprise, I found written on the back of the picture in bad Latin and Greek characters, this legend. 'Francesco, natural son of Marquis Leonnello, went to Burgundy and afterward to England.'

The gentleman also writes that after fruitless efforts to obtain the picture, finally had it photographed and sent it in the letter.
FRANCESCO ESTEUSE

"Francesco, natural son of Marquis Leonello, went to Burgundy and afterward to England." These were the words written on the back of the picture of Francesco found in a collection of paintings near Ferrara, among the pictures of Esteuse.
Alfonso d'Este, Duke of Ferrara
(1486–1534)
Brother of Isabella and Beatrice d'Este

This picture, painted by Titian, is in the Munsey Collection (1927), Metropolitan Museum of Art, New York.
The portrait is painted on an olivaster ground, having a black cap, blonde hair, a lace collar and the dress of the period, resembling much the picture of his father, Leonello, Lord of Ferrara.

From what was written on the back of the picture it seems to be the purpose of the writer to shield Francesco from discovery on account of some acts of a rebellious nature for which his brother, being apprehended, suffered death, and, he, Francesco, escaped, and the fact mentioned was his passage from Burgundy to England, a new historical point. And as the time coincided with that when Edward conquered England with the aid of Burgundy, it seems rational to believe, as the writing affirms, that our Francesco had not only followed Edward but that after Edward’s victory made England his home.”


Francesco Esteuse, b. between 1434 and 1444 (illegitimate son of Leonello), had removed to Burgundy. In the time of Duke Borso he came to Ferrara, and at Borso’s death was declared rebellious by Ercole because of the useless efforts made by his brother, Ericolo, to seize the power. Francesco returned to Burgundy and was heard of no more from that time Sept. 15, 1471.

2 Borso succeeded Leonello, 1450; b. 1413; d. May 27, 1471; unm. He was created Duke of Modena and Reggio by the Emperor Frederick III, and Duke of Ferrara by the Pope.

In spite of the wars by which Italy was torn, Ferrara enjoyed a period of peace and prosperity under Borso; he patronized literature and surrounded himself with learned men and his court was of unparalleled splendor.

3 Ercole succeeded Borso 1471; b. 1431; d. 1505; md. Leonora of Aragon, dau. of Ferrenta, King of Naples, d. Oct. 11, 1493. Children:


ii Isabella d’Este, b. May 18, 1474; d. 1539; md. Feb. 11, 1490, Marquis of Mantua, Gian Francesco Gonzaga (issue given in full in “Isabella d’Este,” by Julia Cartwright).
iii Ferrenta d’Este, b. 1477; d. 1540.
iv Ippoloto d’Este (1479-1520), became Cardinal and known as Cardinal d’Este.
v Don Alfonso d’Este, Duke of Ferrara, b. July 21, 1486; d. 1534; md. (1) Anna Sforza, d. 1497; md. (2) Lucrezia Borgia, d. 1519.

Pictures of the above families are given in “Illustrious Families in Italy,” Vol. II, by Conte Pompeo Litta. They are very beautiful. Beatrice and Isabella d’Este were famous in history for their beauty, brilliancy and culture in literature and art.

Note: “Face of Mona Lisa again identified. Pointed out as Isabella d’Este, a Renaissance beauty.”

“Paris. A new controversy has broken out in the art world as to whose lovely features, with the tantalizing smile, it was that adorned Leonardo da Vinci’s historic canvas, Mona Lisa. When Leonardo da Vinci was 47 he met Isabella in her magnificent court at Mantua. She was then 25, a Renaissance beauty. Leonardo did several profile studies of Isabella in the 15th and beginning of the 16th century. It is claimed that the face of Isabelle d’Este is the face of Mona Lisa.

The difficulty has been that the Mona Lisa is almost full face, while the chalk drawings of Isabella are all in profile. But the resemblance is there” (according to Dr. Raymond S. Sites).

Note: For over twenty-five years we have written letters trying to procure the picture of Francesco Esteuse. No one seemed to know where it could be found. We kept on trying and our effort was rewarded in 1937 when Mrs. Chas. Estes, wife of Chas. Estes, compiler of “The Estes Genealogies 1097-1893,” mailed the negative of the picture to us.

We are glad that we can present this picture to our readers. As far as we know this picture has never before been put in publication. We consider it a great triumph for “The Cary-Estes Genealogy.”

We regret that we have no record of him after he went to England.

M.F.W.

Estes Wills

(The following Estes Wills are copied from the Introduction in “Estes Genealogies 1097-1893,” by Chas. Estes, pages 10-12,
with permission by the author to use selections from his book. M.F.W., 1929.)

From Rochester Wills:

"John Est of Tunbridge, dated 10, Jan. 1457, Gives, To the High Alter of the Church of Tunbridge, Co. Kent. 3*, 4d and to be buried in the Church.
To the repairs of the Church, 6d; 8d.
To Thomas Bosser all his debts of 6d.
To the Brothers of Eplesford for masses for his soul 8s, 8d.
To each of his children 6d. The sum of 20s to be spent on his burial. Alice Est, his wife, to be Executrix of the will with Robert Luther. To his son Clement Est, and his wife Alice, all his lands and if his son has no issue, the same to go to Richard Crudde, and in default of his issue then to William Crudde, his brother, &c.

To his daughter Margaret five marks. Alice, his wife, to have a parcel of Land called Julks land and another parcel of Land called Bodyll, and another called Hyecott, for life, after her death the sum to go to Richard and William Crudde, sons of his Sister. To Cousin Robert Crudde 1s, Son Clement Est to have Matterd, Michellbrede, Houghlottsvere Weroek and Bokelandercroft (Book 2, folio 86, A. D. 1453 to 1461).

(This is the only will of this name among the Rochester Wills.)

From Canterbury Wills


Christian East of Appledore County, Kent, dated 24 Nov. 1610, names his sons, William and Thomas Easte and daughters, Elizabeth Clyfe, Elizabeth Easte and Anna Easte to have all Equally between them. Proved 13 Dec. 1610 (Liber Pondage, 56).

Thomas Este of Brenset, proved 24 Nov. 1627. Leaves all to his brother. William Este to be Executor (Archdeacons Ct. Canterbury, Liber, Manwood, 67).


These are all of the Wills of the name at Canterbury.
London Wills

“Richard East
Clement East of the City of London, Skynner, dated 7 July 1549, proved 16 July 1549; md. Alice Gynk.
To wife Alice, 20 Lbs and all goods in the house to my father, Richard East dwelling at Potter Co. Bedford, 5 Lbs. To my mother-in-Law, Margaret Gynk, widow, of London, 5 Lbs. To my brother, John East 3 Lbs. To my two sisters, Margery and Margoie East, 46s Each. To Hugh Harrison 30s. To Gyles Swynfeld 30s. To Richard Matthew, 43s. To Roger Fynner, 20s. To John Barway 20s. To John Browne 20s. To Raff Abostock 20s. To Richard Clarke living in Hornchurch 40s. To John Stokes living in London 20s. To John Hudson 20s. To John Norton a clock. If my wife do fortune to be with child such child to have 10 Lbs. My wife Alice to be Executrix &c.”
(Proved 16 July 1549 in London. P.C.C. Popubass M. 36.)

(Proved 21 July 1606 in London. P.C.C. Stafford 32.)
Inquisition taken on the death of the above Robert Este of London, who died 2 July 1606.

Este =

Richard Este = Robert Este John Este =
2 Son d.
2 July 1606.
S. p.

Roger Este Miles Este Margaret = Reginald Hughes

John Este = Reginald Este
"Having brought down our researches to the land of Britain we present, through London wills which have been traced thus far by Col. John L. Vivian of London, down to, or, about the time of the departure of the branch of the family from English shores, and their arrival in this country (America), where they have multiplied and replenished according to the ancient injunction."

(Page 10, Introduction, "Estes Genealogies 1097-1898," by Chas. Estes.)

---

Ancestry

"When first I began my search to see
   What I could learn of my Ancestry,
   They seemed to me so far away
   As if they had lived in Caesar's day;
   But my interest grew and great pains I took
   To find my own in each history's book.
   As their names and deeds came to the light
   The ages vanished like mists of the night;
   As they came so near I seemed to see
   My beloved, forgotten Ancestry.

Now I have them with me with their powdered hair,
   Wearing beruffled shirts, so debonair;
   Their pleated coats and flowered vests,
   The signet rings with their jeweled crests;
   The satin breeches that fit so tight,
   Begemmed knee clasps shining bright;
   Long silk stockings and polished shoe
   With their buckles of brightened silver, too;
   They seem so near and dear to me,
   My new found friends, my Ancestry."

Josephine Powell Segal
(Philadelphia, Pa., 1911 in "American Monthly Magazine")
THE ESTES FAMILY IN VIRGINIA

"The pride of blood has a most important and beneficial influence. It is much to feel that the high and honorable belong to a name that is pledged to the present by the recollection of the past." L. E. Landon.

The name written Estes is plural and is used to represent the whole family. It is found on ancient records in the various forms of Est, d'Este, Este, Esteuse (page vii, introduction, "Estes Genealogies 1097-1893," by Chas. Estes).

The modern spelling is East, Eastis, Eastes, Estis and Estes which is the accepted form of spelling for the American family today.

Journals of the House of Burgesses of Virginia, James City, 10th of November, 1682, Vol. 1659-60-93, page 171:

"Paid for Public Service John East. Warwick Co. page 179; Paid to John East for Public Service."

Vol. 1752-58, page 9:

"Petition of Abraham Este for a Runaway negroe who hath runaway and was found in the woods, was offered to the House and the question being put that the said Petition be received. It passed in the negative."

Vol. 1758-61, page 39, also page 64:

Saturday the 7th of Oct. 32, Geo. II, 1758:

Several claims of Abraham Este (other names given also) for taking up Runaways, therein mentioned.


Monday the 6th of December 3 Geo III, 1762:

Sundry claims of (names mentioned) and Robert Estes and sundry Militia accounts from the country of Lunenburg for taking up Runaways therein mentioned, were severally presented to the House and received and referred to in the Consideration of the Committee of Claims.

In "Virginia Magazine of History and Biography," Vol. XXVI, page 126:

Letters of Col. Wm. Byrd, Sr., of Westover Co. mentions in a letter to his creditors that he wished settled with. Dated May 29, 1690 Matthew (or Mat) Este 7 Lbs, 18s, 6d.
Descendants of Abraham Estes, Sr., and Abraham Estes, Jr.

I  Abraham Estes owned 200 acres of land in King and Queen County in 1704 ("The Planters of Colonial Virginia," by Thomas J. Wertenbaker. A true account of the Lands in King and Queen County in 1704); d. Nov. 21, 1720 (Amelia File Box, May Court 1785); md. Barbara ——.

Children:
1  Abraham Estes, Jr., b. about 1697; 2. Samuel Estes; 3 Thomas Estes, md. Ann ——, d. in Caroline Co. 1744; 4 Richard Estes; 5 Robert Estes, md. in Lunenburg Co.; 6 John Estes; 7 Moses Estes, 8 Elisha Estes; 9 Barbara Estes (Land Office Records).

II  Abraham Estes, Jr., b. about 1697; d. in Caroline County, July 1759 (O. B. 1755-58, page 122); md. (1) ——.

Children:
1  Abraham Estes of Spotsylvania Co., b. about 1717 (aged 32 in Nov. 8, 1749; d. Jan. 15, 1780; "Spotsylvania Order Bk. 1749-55, p. 16); md. Ann ——.
2  Philip of Caroline Co.

Abraham md. (2) Elizabeth ——, b. ——, d. in Caroline County 1774.

Children:
3  Lucy Estes, b. about 1742; 4 Elisha Estes, b. about 1744; md. Catherine Tompkins (Record of family continued on pages 105-106); 5 Mary Ann Estes; 6 Benjamin Estes, b. about 1753; md. Cecelia Rebecca Thorp (Thorpe) (of whom further, pages 135-149); 7 Edmund Estes.

III  Benjamin Estes, b. about 1753 (Caroline O. B. 1759-63, page 54). In 1767 Mary Ann was over 14 and Benjamin and Edmund under 14 (O. B. 1767-70, page 39). He d. between June 6 and July 22, 1816; md. 1777, Cecelia Rebecca Thorp (Thorpe) of Bedford County, dau. of Thomas Thorp (Thorpe) and Sarah (Tripplett), dau. of William Tripplett (or Triplet) and Sarah (Massey).
Children:


Children, of whom further later:


(Information on families of Abraham 1 Estes, Sr. and Abraham 2 Estes, Jr., was secured by B. A. Chapman, Genealogist, 1935.)

(Amelia File Box 1784; P. to W.; Amelia File Box 1785, May Court.)

Moses Estis father, Abraham Estes, died Nov. 21, 1720; est. to wife Barbara. The sd. Barbara in will made Nov. 25, 1720, made in writing several parts of said husband’s estate to several of her children and remainder to be placed in the hands of Elisha 2 Estis and Thomas Poor and wife Susanna, for the benefit of the sd. Moses and his sister Barbara Estes, if either should die, then the same to be divided amongst Sylvias, Thomas, Elisha, Robert, Richard, John and Moses Estis, Mary Watkins, Susanna Poor and Sarah Estis; sd. Elisha Estis undertook the Executorship.

Barbara Estis died and several friendly requests have been made for division of the sd. Barbara’s est. Nov. 1769.

Deposition of Elisha Estes that money left for Moses, sd. Moses being sickly, was used to take care of him. 6.29, 1770.

Deposition of Thomas Poor that 49 years ago Moses and Barbara Estes, orphans of sd. Abraham Estes came to live with sd. Poor; Moses aged 10 years and Barbara, 8. Barbara lived until she was 16 (very bad health); Elizabeth Yeates attended her for 3 years, 1770.

Deposition of Elizabeth Harris, daughter of sd. Thomas Poor. Same testimony 1770. (Secured by B.A.C.)


Children of Thomas Estes and Ann:
1 Barbara; 2 Thomas; 3 John of N.C.; 4 Mary; 5 Sarah. John died in Caroline Co., 1778; md. (1) Marshall; md. (2) Elizabeth.


(Genealogy of children continued in "Lewis and Kindred Families"; also, "Estes Genealogies 1097-1893," by Chas. Estes, pages 306-08.)


Children as given on pages 257-60 in “Estes Genealogies 1097-1893,” by Chas. Estes (We have not attempted to bring this line to date):

1  John, b. Nov. 2, 1758; d. 1776.
3  Chesley, b. Oct. 13, 1762.
4  Elizabeth, b. Aug. 18, 1764; d. Aug. 1781.
7  Frances, b. Jan. 23, 1772.
8  Martha, b. Dec. 5, 1773.
9  Lyddal Bacon, b. Nov. 13, 1775; d. Nov. 11, 1814; md. Dec. 24, 1805, Sarah Alston, dau. of Isaac Hunter and Martha (Alston), b. Dec. 8, 1786. Dr. Lyddal Bacon Estes was one of the pioneer settlers of Columbia, Tenn. and practiced his profession till his death. Children:
   iii  Ludwell Hunter, b. July 18, 1810; d. Oct. 23, 1887; md. Mar. 16, 1834, Ann Neal. Children: William Perkins; James Spotswood; Henry Harrison; David Neal; Mary Augusta (had ten children); Ludwell Hunter, Jr.; Annie Alston; Maria Armstrong; Carolyn Gertrude.
iv William Isaac Addison, b. Mar. 26, 1812; md. (1) June 16, 1835, Martha Adeline Gilbert. Children: Sarah Clairmont; Samuel Gilbert; William Alston; Ada Virginia; Edwin Lyddal Bacon; Louise Zutelle; Mary Ann Adeline; Isaac Addison; Ida; Zuleika; Filmore Donelson; Tennessee; Mattie. v Martha Louisa, b. Apr. 27, 1814; d. Oct. 1878.

10 John Harrod, b. Apr. 3, 1778.


Deed dated May 14, 1778 and recorded May 14, 1778, from Robert and Elisha Estes, Executors of Robert Estes, Senior, to Benjamin Estes, conveying to him 92 acres of land on Gouches Creek. Recorded in Deed Book, No. 13, page 136.


Will of Robert Estes, Jr., dated Oct. 27, recorded Jan. 13, 1791 in Will Book No. 3, page 387, in which he mentions the following sons: Benjamin, Abraham, Matthew, Bartlett and Samuel Estes;
daughters: Sarah, Elizabeth, Martha; wife: Keziah Estes. Executors named are Samuel and Benjamin (sons).


The March 1778 pay roll shows George Estes was one of the five who survived (from the Lunenburg soldiers) in the “Increditable winter at Valley Forge.”

The roll for May 1779 shows George Eastes (Estes) Corporal. From a special report of the Department of Archives and History of Virginia State Library, a list of Revolutionary soldiers is given. Among the names: Abraham Estes (Estis); George Estes (Eastes, Eastis, Est), Halifax County; John Estes, Lunenburg County; Thomas Estes; William Eastes and Estis. “The Old Free State,” by Landon C. Bell, pages 220-24; 233-34; 266-68.

Note: In Richard Taylor's letter (given in full earlier in this book) we read: “The Estes of Virginia were descended from an emigrant from Wales who settled in Lunenburg Co. He had seven sons, one or two of whom perished in the Revolutionary War.”

Abraham Estes, Sr.: Sept. 8, 1742, Deed D, 1742-1751.
Abraham Estes, Sr., of Spotsylvania County: Abraham Rogers* and Barbary his wife, of St. George Parish, Spotsylvania County, to Abraham Estes, Jr.

Numerous references in Spotsylvania Deed Books and Caroline Deed and Will Books.


*Abraham Rogers was son of Peter Rogers, son of Giles Rogers, the immigrant.
ELISHA\(^3\) Estes (son of Abraham\(^2\), Abraham\(^1\) Estes), b. in Nelson County, Virginia about 1744 (some give 1749); d. 1821; md. Catherine Tompkins, dau. of Benjamin Tompkins, b. Oct. 1760.

Children:

1 Christopher Tompkins\(^4\) Estes, b. July 23, 1793; d. Feb. 1, 1850; md. (1) May 15, 1822, Jane C. Howard, b. June 30, 1800, d. Sept. 14, 1857. Eight children were born of this marriage; among them: Lucie Gwynn\(^6\) Estes, b. April 19, 1834, d. Aug. 10, 1935 (101 years old), md. June 10, 1857, Dr. Egbert Granville Vaughan, b. 1815, d. 1888. Six children were born of this marriage; among them:

i Nannie\(^6\) Vaughan, b. June 24, 1873; md. Oct. 14, 1897 to David H. Howard, b. ———, d. Aug. 5, 1925. Children:

1 Lucie, b. July 4, 1900; md. John Oney Carter, Jr. Sept. 21, 1929. Child:

i Lucie Estes Carter, b. Aug. 17, 1933.

2 Nannie Vaughan, b. Mar. 2, 1902; md. Christopher Winfree Ryan, June 24, 1923. Children:


ii Nancy Vaughan, b. April 29, 1937.


i Rhoda Jane, b. Nov. 3, 1933.

ii Samuel Garland, Jr., b. May 9, 1936.

4 David Halbert, Jr., b. June 23, 1906; d. April 26, 1936.

5 Estes Vaughan, b. May 7, 1911; d. June 12, 1931.

ii Mrs. Jane\(^4\) Hudson of Lynchburg.

iii James Oscar\(^4\) Vaughan of Atlanta, Ga.

iv B. Estes\(^6\) Vaughan of Lexington, Va.

v Garland E.\(^6\) Vaughan of Lynchburg. Numerous grandchildren, among them: Mrs. C. R. Pettyjohn of Lynchburg, Va.; Mrs. Harry d’Christina of Florida; Mrs. George Gray of New Orleans; Mrs. George Gelly of Pascagoula, Miss.; Mrs. J. O. Carter of Chattanooga, Tenn.; Mrs. C. W. Ryan of Richmond, Va.; Mrs. S. G. Slaughter, Jr. of Lynchburg, Va.; David H. Howard of the faculty of Davidson College; Mrs. W. J. Allen of Petersburg, Fla.; Miss Marion J. Vaughan of Lynchburg.
and Petersburg, Va. She had ten great grandchildren.

2 Mary Tompkins Estes, b. ——; d. unm. Will made Feb. 2, 1826.
3 Joyce R. Estes, b. ——; d. ——; md. to Abraham B. Warwick.
4 Elizabeth Goodloe Estes, b. ——; md. Wm. Johnson.
6 Benjamin Tompkins Estes, no record.

Note: Wm. Tompkins, guardian to Elisha Estes, son of Abraham Estes, deceased (Caroline Co., Va., O.B. 1765-7; July 10, 1766).

Elisha Estes served in the Revolutionary Army, second Virginia Regiment under command of Colonel Alexander Spotswood and Captain Francis Taylor.

(Information about Elisha Estes and his descendants was given by Mrs. D. H. Howard (Nannie Vaughan Estes), of Lynchburg, Virginia, 1936.)

Will of Elisha Estes—

"In the name of God amen: I, Elisha Estes of the county of Nelson, knowing the uncertainty of this mortal life, and being of sound disposition of mind and memory, do make and ordain this my last will and Testament in the following manner, to wit:

It is the will and desire that my Executors, herein after named, shall as soon after my death as may appear to them right, proceed to sell all my real and personal Estate, or any part thereof, for the payment of my just debts as they may think fit, or, if they shall think it best and more agreeable to my children to keep the same together, they shall do so unless the speedy payment of my debts should require such sale of the whole or any part of the said estate.

Secondly: I do hereby desire and authorize my executors to sell a certain tract of land in the County of Caroline whereon William Johnson, now lives; and, also, to collect as speedily as possible all the rents due from said Johnson, which together, with the purchase money arising from the sale of the said land, I wish, also to considered as fund for the payment of my debts."
Thirdly: After all my just debts shall be paid and satisfied, my will and desire is that all the residues of my estate, both real and personal of what nature or kind, soever, shall at the discretion of my executors be sold and the proceeds of the same equally divided among all my children which I give and devise to them, their heirs, Executors and Administrators forever. But in this division my daughter, Elizabeth Goodloe Johnson, shall account for the sum of 35 pounds, 4 shillings and six pence advanced by me to that amount.

Fourthly: It is my will and desire while my estate is kept together that my Executors shall annually appropriate so much of the crops or the proceeds thereof towards the support and maintenance of my unmarried children, as they may see fit, which shall be accounted for by them, respectively, at the division of my estate heretofore mentioned.

Fifthly and Lastly: I do hereby constitute my nephew, Triplete T. Estes, Guardian for my three children, to wit, Mary Tompkins Estes, Benjamin Tompkins Estes and Elisha Blueford Estes, and it is my desire that the said Guardian shall give to my son Elisha Blueford Estes a tolerable good English education and that the expenses which may occur from the same to be paid out of my estate by my Executors, and, also, that my son, Elisha Blueford, shall be instructed in such useful trades as his Guardian may in his discretion think best. I do, hereby constitute and appoint James Murphy, Triplete T. Estes, James Johnson and Abraham E. Warwick executors of this my last Will.

In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal this fourth day of January in the Year of our Lord one thousand, eight hundred and twelve.

(Signed and Sealed in the presence of us as witnesses as for the last will and Testament of Elisha Estes.)
Richard Breedlove x his mark
Thomas Breedlove x his mark Elisha Estes (Seal)"

LUNENBURG RECORD ORDER BOOK

In Lunenburg County Court the 12th Day of April, 1865.

“It is the opinion of this Court that Robert Estes, Sen’r have leave to build the Court-House, two prisons, stocks and Pillory for this country upon his land at the place where the Court is now held, to be done in the following manner,
that is to say, a Court House of the same dimensions and to be done in the same manner as that of Dinwiddie County; one of the prisons to be twelve feet square in the clear for to hold criminals and to be done in such manner as the gentlemen hereafter appointed shall direct, the other to be done agreeable to a former order of this Court for to hold debtors in which is already begun, and the stocks and Pillory to be done in the common manner, and the Court do allow the said Estes the term of two years from this time for to complete the prison for criminals and till July Court next, to do the stocks and Pillory and it is ordered that the Court-House of said County be established at the said place, and, Joseph Williams, Thomas Tabb and David Garland, Gentlemen, are appointed to take bond and security of the said Estes for his doing and completing the said buildings in a workmanlike manner and with the respective times before mentioned, and it is ordered and directed that the said gentlemen inspect and overlook the said buildings when finished, and it is ordered that a Brick chimney be built to the said Court-House at the expense of this county.

The 9th Day of August, 1765:
"On the motion of Robert Estes, Sen’r it is ordered and agreed that the said Estes’ former bond given for the building of the Court-House for this county be taken in, and that a new one be given for building the said Court-House forty feet by twenty and ten feet clear in the pitch to be done except as to the alteration agreeable to a former order of Court."

The 14th Day of August, 1766:
"On the motion of Robert Estes, Senior, he hath leave to renew his ordinary License at the Court-House, whereupon he bond, with William Taylor, his security according to law."

The following is a list of Abstracts of Marriage Bonds in the name of Estes, filed in the Clerk’s Office of Lunenburg County, Virginia, from 1746 to 1820:

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Husband's Name</th>
<th>Wife's Name</th>
<th>Surety on Bond</th>
<th>Date</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>John Estes</td>
<td>Mary Estes</td>
<td>John White</td>
<td>1/23/1778</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bartlett Estes</td>
<td>Susannah Estes</td>
<td>Thos. Estes</td>
<td>1/13/1791</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thos. Estes</td>
<td>Anne Buford</td>
<td>Wm. Ragsdale</td>
<td>5/25/1791</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thos. Estes</td>
<td>Anne Wilson</td>
<td>Benj. Estes</td>
<td>12/13/1792</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wm. Winn Cockerham</td>
<td>Nancy Estes</td>
<td>Matthew Estes</td>
<td>6/20/1793</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Matthew Estes</td>
<td>Martha Hawkins</td>
<td>John Wrenn</td>
<td>10/19/1795</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Benj. Estes, Jr</td>
<td>Jean Hawkins</td>
<td>John Wrenn</td>
<td>1/22/1796</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Chas. Biassee..............Mary Estes..............Elisha Estes... 8/10/1803
John Estes................Elizabeth Pamplin........Robt. Pamplin. 3/9/1804
Elisha Estes...............Elizabeth Blankenship..Wm. Gee........11/28/1806
John Estes................Patsy Locke................George Locke...10/9/1806
Lyddall Bacon Estes.....Nancy A. Winn..............Elisha Estes... 3/10/1814
Edmund Estes..............Martha Gee Ragsdale...Drury Gee..... 1814

The above bonds do not give names of the parents, dates
of marriage nor age of parties.
Given under my hand this 10th October 1929.
John L. Yates, Clerk Lunenburg Circuit Court.

Vestry Book, Cumberland Parish, Lunenburg County, Virginia, Estes 1747-1831:

1750 To John Estes
1763 Elisha Eastis to Procession land.*
1764 To Mr. Robt. Eastis for putting up Horseblocks
    and Seats at Reedy Creek Church.
1766 To Robt. Eastis for making the steps at Reedy Creek
    Church.
1767 Ordered that Zach Eastis . . . Procession*
1767 Bartlett Eastis . . . Procession*

From a Special Report of the Department of Archives and
History of the Virginia State Library (for the years 1910-11-12),
a list of the Revolutionary Soldiers is given. Those bearing the
name of Estes were gotten together by Mr. Ashby Estes, in the
year 1925.

Abraham Estes (Estis).
Bartlett Estis.
Elijah Estes (Estis) Spotsylvania County.
Elisha Estes (Estis).
Elias Estis.
George Estes (Eastes, Eastis, Estis), Halifax County.
James Estes (Estis).
John Estes (Estis), Lunenburg County.
Moses Estes (Estis), Spotsylvania County.
Rowland Estes.
Thomas Estes.
William Estes (Eastes and Estis).

*To Procession land was to mark the property lines of the different
owners, thus settling questions of ownership.
“The question is which of these were brothers and were they all of the same generation, or were they brothers, fathers and sons among the list above named?”

LUNENBURG COUNTY, VIRGINIA
(“The Old Free State,” by Landon C. Bell, Vol. I)

“In the archives of the War Department is preserved the original muster roll of Captain James Johnson’s Company for the period from February 2, 1776, to the 31st of May 1777. It is entitled ‘A Muster Roll of Capt. James Johnson’s Company in the 6th Virginia Regiment of Continental Forces, commanded by Lieutenant Colonel James Hendricks from 2nd Feb. 1776 to 31st May 1777.’ Among the many names mentioned was Jno. Estis (Estes) private” (pages 217-18 in “The Old Free State” by Landon C. Bell).


Shows William Estes among the privates.

“The muster roll of Captain Hobson’s company for June 1777 has names of George Estes, William Estes. Original in the War Department, Old Records Division” (page 222).

“The March 1778 pay roll shows that this company had but five private soldiers . . . George Estes is one name. These were the heroic survivors from this company of the incredible winter at Valley Forge” (page 224).

“The movements of the Lunenburg companies following the winter at Valley Forge, we can only surmise from the knowledge we have of the history of the units to which they were presumably attached . . . Captain John Stokes, in 1778 and 1779, commanded a company which embraced a number of men from the companies already mentioned . . . The pay rolls of this company for Dec. 1778 and from February to June inclusive 1779, are in the archives of the War Department, as is that for November 1779.”

Among names listed George Eastes (Estes) Corporal (pages 233-34).

“We record such fragmentary data as we have been able to gather. Relatively little has survived the ravages of time
and neglect. Lunenburg's part in that great struggle (The Revolution), seems to have been strangely neglected, . . . No one has essayed the task of narrating the history of her contribution to the cause of American Independence. A strange neglect. And the same, largely, may be said of Mecklenburg, Charlotte, Halifax, Pittsylvania, Bedford, Prince Edward, Brunswick, Amelia, Nottoway and other counties in South side Virginia. And now, when an historian attempts the story, especially as far as Lunenburg is concerned, the available data are meagre, indeed, in respect to details. Many old files which might have served a useful purpose have been destroyed. From various reliable sources, largely from the County Court Order Books, which are intact, the following list has been compiled of Lunenburg soldiers in the Revolutionary War. They are principally of the militia units . . . among names . . . John Estes” (pages 266-68).

ESTES OF LUNENBURG COUNTY, VIRGINIA


May 9, 1770. Ind. bet. William Estes and wife Elizabeth and Daniel Gunn of Amelia, for 160£ a tract of 200 A. formerly granted Rice Curtis on the north side of Falls Creek by patent in 1755,


Dec. 25, 1776. Ind. bet. Henry Freeman and wife Mary of Amelia County and Samuel Estes for 50£ a tract of 171 A. adjoining Thomas Scott and (other names mentioned) and Pole Cat Ck. Wit.: Robert Estes, Benjamin Estes, Jr., Abraham Estes. Deed Book 13, page 28.


March 9, 1778, same to Nicholas Hobson for 170£ a tract on Crouche's Creek of 170 A. Deed Book 13, page 92.

March 10, 1778, same tract conveyed to Hobson to Elisha Estes for 5£. Deed Book 13, page 93.


Sept. 13, 1778. Ind. bet. Michael McKie and wife Susannah and Robert Estes for 250L a tract on both sides the Horsepen Ck. on Dowsing, Ward and John and Joseph Hobson, of 365 A. Deed Book 13, page 166.


Aug. 4, 1796. Ind. bet. Roland Ward of Amelia County and Benjamin Estes for 3L 8s for a tract of 3½ A. on the lands of


Elisha Estes: Sons Elisha, Ambrose, Abraham, William, Richard and Joel; daughter Sarah Hutchinson, Barbara Holt and her children, Elisha and Ambrose, daughter Elizabeth Evans, daughter Mary Knight; wife Mary and daughter Rachel Estes who is

**Lunenburg Tithable List**

("Sunlight on the Southside," by Landon C. Bell, 1748-1783)

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Year</th>
<th>Name</th>
<th>No.</th>
<th>Tithes</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1764</td>
<td>Robert Estes</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Bartlett Estes</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>George Estes</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>241</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Zacharias Estes</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>241</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Elisha Estes, Sr.</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>241</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>William Estes</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Robert Estes</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Bartlett Estes</td>
<td>8</td>
<td>241</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Elisha Estes</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Benjamin Estes</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>264</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1769</td>
<td>Robert Estes, Jr.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Samuel Estes</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>277</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Richard Estes</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>279</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Elisha Estes, Sr.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Joel Estes</td>
<td>9</td>
<td>282</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Benjamin Estes</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>282</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Zach Estes</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>282</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>William Estes</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>282</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Robert Estes, Sr.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Bartlett Estes</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Elisha Estes</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Johnston Estes</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>284</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

* See Abraham Estes account.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Year</th>
<th>Name</th>
<th>No.</th>
<th>Tithes</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1772</td>
<td>Samuel Estes</td>
<td></td>
<td>18</td>
<td>293</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Elisha Estes, Jr.</td>
<td></td>
<td>4</td>
<td>307</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1773</td>
<td>Samuel Estes, Overseer</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>312</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Robert Estes, Jr.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Samuel Estes, Jr.</td>
<td></td>
<td>4</td>
<td>312</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Benjamin Estes, Sr.</td>
<td></td>
<td>1</td>
<td>314</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Robert Estes</td>
<td></td>
<td>9</td>
<td>318</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Bartlett Estes</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1774</td>
<td>Benjamin Estes</td>
<td></td>
<td>1</td>
<td>333</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Elisha Estes</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>John Estes</td>
<td></td>
<td>6</td>
<td>333</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Robert Estes, Sr.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Bartlett Estes</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Robert Estes, Jr.</td>
<td></td>
<td>4</td>
<td>333</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Benjamin Estes</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1775</td>
<td>Bartlett Estes, Sr.</td>
<td></td>
<td>1</td>
<td>354</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Benjamin Estes</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>John Estes</td>
<td></td>
<td>2</td>
<td>352</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Robert Estes, Jr., Ex. of Robt. Estes</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>354</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>James Bell</td>
<td></td>
<td>7</td>
<td>354</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Elisha Estes, Jr.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>John Estes</td>
<td></td>
<td>6</td>
<td>352</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Robert Estes</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Benjamin Estes</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Abraham Estes</td>
<td></td>
<td>4</td>
<td>354</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Samuel Estes</td>
<td></td>
<td>1</td>
<td>354</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1776</td>
<td>George Estes (son of George)</td>
<td></td>
<td>1</td>
<td>374</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Elisha Estes</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>John Estes</td>
<td></td>
<td>8</td>
<td>374</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Robert Estes</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Benjamin Estes</td>
<td></td>
<td>5</td>
<td>374</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Samuel Estes</td>
<td></td>
<td>1</td>
<td>374</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Benjamin Estes</td>
<td></td>
<td>2</td>
<td>374</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1783</td>
<td>Benjamin Estes</td>
<td></td>
<td>13 white</td>
<td>3 black</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Elisha Estes</td>
<td></td>
<td>10 “</td>
<td>9 “</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Bartlett Estes</td>
<td></td>
<td>1 “</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>No.</td>
<td>Tithes</td>
<td>Page</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-----</td>
<td>--------</td>
<td>------</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1783</td>
<td>Samuel Estes</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>403</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Benjamin Estes, Jr.</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>8</td>
<td>415</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Robert Estes</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Abraham Estes</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Thomas Estes</td>
<td>8</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>415</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>John Estes</td>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Bartlett Estes</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>397</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>


The following is a list of all Deeds recorded in the Clerk’s Office of Lunenburg County, Virginia, in the name of Estes, from the formation of the County, 1746 to 1825.

1757 Robert Estes from John Bacon.
1767 Moses Estes from George Combs.
1767 William Estes from Elisha Estes.
1767 Elisha Estes to William Estes.
1768 Moses Estes to Richard Johnes (2 deeds).
1770 William Estes &c. to Daniel Gunn.
1771 Elizah Estes to Thos. Winn.
1772 Elijah Estes to William Hachett.
1773 Benjamin Estes from Nathaniel Boothe.
1776 Benjamin Estes from John Stewart.
1776 Benjamin Estes from Joel Parrish.
1776 Samuel Estes from Henry Freeman.
1777 Robert Estes to James Johnson.
1777 Robert Estes from James Johnson.
1778 Benjamin Estes from Robert Estes.
1778 Elisha Estes from Nicholas Fisher.
1778 Elisha Estes from James Inge et als.
1778 Robert Estes to William Gordon.
1778 Robert Estes to Nicholas Hobson.
1778 Robert Estes to John Beasley.
1778 Robert Estes to Benjamin Estes.
1778 Robert Estes from Nathaniel McKee.
1779 Robert Estes from John Hobson.
1784 Abraham Estes from Stephen Johnson.
1785 Bartlett Estes to Jesse Turner.
1789 Rebecca Estes to George King.
1791 Thos. Estes from John Hendrick.
1792 Thos. Estes to Thos. Parrish.
1793 Abraham Estes to Rennison Tisdale.
1793 Thomas Estes to John White.
1793 Thos. Estes from William Parrott.
1796 Benjamin Estes to Pollard Ward.
1796 Benjamin Estes to Thos. Walker.
1796 Benjamin Estes to John Wrenn.
1796 Matthew Estes from John Stewart.
1799 Abraham Estes from William Burton.
1800 Benjamin Estes Executors to Robert Estes.
1800 Bartlett Estes to John Gordon.
1803 Bartlett Estes from David Abernathey.
1803 Matthew Estes from Robert Estes.
1803 Robert Estes to Matthew Estes.
1803 Robert Estes from William Chandler.
1803 Thos. Estes from Dennis D. Morgan.
1804 Bartlett Estes to Armstead Jeter.
1805 Samuel Estes from John Wrenn.
1806 Robert Estes from Benjamin Estes’ Ex’ors.
1810 Edmund Estes to Edward Rudder.
1810 Samuel Estes to Thos. Keeton.
1813 Abraham Estes to James McFarland.
1816 Matthew Estes to Robert Hayes.
1821 Edmund Estes from Robert Chappell.
1822 Benjamin Estes to William K. Corletz.
1822 John Estes to Charles Bryasee.
1825 Robert Estes from Sarah Estes.
ESTES
CAROLINE COUNTY, VIRGINIA

Order Book No. 1, 1732-1740:
Thomas Estes a member of the Grand Jury, Nov. 8, 1733, page 108.
Case between John Ellis and Thomas Estes, dismissed.
Case between John Ellis and Abraham Estes, dismissed, Feb. 12, 1736, page 406.
Thomas Estes' negro's age adjudged, 1739, page 566.
Abraham Estes' negro's age adjudged, page 567.

Order Book, 1741-1746:
Petition of Edward Pamplin that Thomas Estes, Thomas Banks and William Conner view the road and return opinion at the next court, 1741, page 92.
Ordered that Henry Harris pay Abraham Estes as a witness for him in his suit against Penn, 1742, page 148.
Ordered Thomas Banks, Thomas Estes, Wm. Lawson, Jr. and Wm. Lawson, Sr. to appraise the estate of Thomas for son, 1742, page 158.
Petition brought by Abraham Estes against Jane Oliver, Extr. of Thomas Watkins, 1743, page 173.
Ordered Abraham Estes pay Thomas Estes and Ann, his wife, as witnesses for him in his suit against Oliver. Also to pay Edw. Pamplin, 1743, page 175.
Abraham Estes, member of Jury, Valentine Vest vs. John Sutton.
Abraham Estes, member of Jury, John Pearson vs. William Markham, pages 191-193 and 226.
Abraham Estes to show the road as reported to the commission, page 230.
Patrick Barclay vs. William Lawson. The deff. not appearing, Abraham Estes his security, 1743, page 244.
Abraham Estes, Juror, John Honey vs. Charles Goodall, 1743.
Abraham Estes, Juror, John Smith assignee of Augustine Moore
vs. Robert Ferguson.
Abraham Estes, Juror, William and Dianah Yarbrough vs.
William Lawson, Ex. of John Smith, Gent., 1743.
Abraham Estes, Juror, Benjamin Taylor, attorney for Jonathan
Davis of Maryland vs. Edward Dyet, pages 250, 257,
262, 264.
Petition of Abraham Estes. Ordered Henry Rains, Charles
Holloway, William Lawson and William Marshall to view the
road petitioned for sd. Estes and report to next Court,
1743, page 266.
Abraham Estes member of Grand Jury, 1744, page 274.
The Will of Thomas Estes, March 8, 1744/45, presented by
Ann, the Extr. named. Proved by Abraham Estes, Thomas
Banks and John Crane. Security for Extr. Abraham Estes
and James Martin. Appraisers named, page 349.
Abraham Estes appointed overseer of the road in the room of
James Martin, 1745, page 470.
Action of trespass brought by Abraham Estes, agt. James and
Micajah Pickett, 1745, page 472.
Abraham Estes, a Juror, page 473.
Action of trespass between Thomas Estes and Thomas Pickett,
page 476.
Thomas Pickett vs. Thomas Estes, 1745.
Appraisal of the estate of Thomas Estes recorded, June 14,
1745, page 483.
Abraham Estes, a Juror, Humphrey Bell of London, vs. Wm.
Cook, 1745, page 507.
Petition of John Estes, orphan of Thomas Estes, to choose a
guardian. Choice of Rice Curtis, Gent., John Crane his
security, 1745.
Petition of Mary Estes, orphan of Thomas. Choice of William
Connor, William Boulware his security. John Crane was
appointed guardian of Sarah Estes the orphan of Thomas.
William Connor his security.
On the petition of Thomas Estes, ordered that he have the
Ordered James Dismuke, Joseph Stevens and William Marshall to divide the estate of Thomas Estes according to his will, Nov. 8, 1745, page 541.
Ordered James Dismuke, Joseph Stevens, William Marshall and Roger Quarles to divide the estate of Thomas Estes dec'd, and, also, settle the administration of said estate, Feb. 14, 1756, page 564.
Rice Curtis, Jr., Gent., guardian of John Estes, returns account of his estate, March 14, 1745/46.
Ordered James and Micajah Pickett pay John Estes for six days as a wit. for them agt. Estes, also, Daniel McClamore. Abraham Estes to pay Thomas White, Thomas Garnett and James Young as wit. for him, page 607.

Order Book, 1746-1754:
Abraham Estes, a Juror (names given), 1747, page 58.
Petition Constantine Smith vs. Abraham Estes, 1747, page 59.
Attachment obtained by Peter Copeland, agt, the estate of Mark London. All his estate in the hands of William Cox and John Estes to be attached, 1749, page 164.
Age of a negro of John Estes adjudged, 1750, page 240.
Thomas Brikell acknowledged a deed to John Estes in 1753, page 399.
Abraham Estes, Sr. deed to Abraham and Phillip Estes was proved by William Roy, John Mitchell and Wallace Ross, 1753, page 405.
Agreement between Abraham Estes, Sr. and Abraham Estes, Jr. proved on the part of Abraham Estes, Sr., by William Waller, Gent., William Rogers and John Mitchell, and the said Abraham Estes, Jr. acknowledged his part and it was admitted to record, July 12, 1753, page 405.

Order Book, 1755-1758:
Abraham Estes, Sr., appointed overseer of road from James Martins to Tompkins bridge, 1755, page 118.
Action of debt: Jeremiah Early vs. Abraham Estes, the deft. says he cannot deny that he owes him 40£ William Shaughan, security, 1756, page 219.
By consent of Phillip Estes and Elizabeth Estes, Anthony Thornton, Gent., Joseph Stevens, Henry Terrell and William Conner are appointed to lay off the dower of the said Elizabeth, 1759, page 54.
Elizabeth Estes was appointed guardian to Lucy, Elisha, Benjamin, Mary Ann, and Edmund Estes, orphans of Abraham Estes, dec’d., July 12, 1759, page 54.
Elizabeth Estes vs. Phillip Estes for Trespass, assault and battery. Verdict for Plt. as to assault, not guilty as to rest of charge. Aug. 16, 1759. Elizabeth Estes ordered to pay William Crisp and Robert Chapman as witnesses. Dispute of
trespass to be left to the determination of Edmund Pendleton, 1759, pages 71 and 72.

Order Book, 1759-1763:

Phillip Estes vs. Elizabeth Estes and Gabriel Long, administrators of Abraham Estes. Dispute for his account for his share of Three crops as an overseer, to be left to determination of Edmund Pendleton, Plt., to be paid for his claim as overseer for the testator from the beginning until the time of his death, 1759, page 82.

Same agt., same Plt. recovered value of corn, page 83.


Ordered Sarah Estes (probably an error for Elizabeth) to be summoned to the next court to give Thomas Scott and John Griffen counter security for the estate of Abraham Estes, dec'd., or to deliver up the said estate, Nov. 12, 1761, page 261.

The summons obtained by Thomas Scott against the Elizabeth Estes is dismissed, 1762, page 300.


Order Book, 1764:

Account estate of Abraham Estes ordered recorded, 1765, page 331.

Settlement of Est. of Abraham Estes ordered recorded, page 333, Feb. 14, 1765.

Order Book, 1765-1767:

William Tompkins is appointed guardian to Elisha Estes and gave Bond, July 10, 1766.
On the motion of William Tompkins, the guardian to Elisha Estes, an orphan son of Abraham Estes, dec'd., it is ordered Anthony Thornton, Robert and Walker Taliaferro, Gent., and Theodore Morrison make a division according to the will of sd. Abraham Estes, page 353.

Order Book, 1772-1775:
A division of the estate of Abraham and Elizabeth Estes ordered recorded, Aug. 11, 1774, page 567.

“Caroline Order Book 1746-54,” page 405, July 12, 1753.
Abraham Estes, Sr’s. deeds to Abraham and Philip Estis proved by oaths of Wm. Rogers and others.

Suit in Chancery by Henry Brock and Barbara, his wife, against Abraham Estes. Decision of the court is that Abraham Estes shall pay a negro to Henry Brock.

“Caroline Order Book 1759-1763,” page 54, July 12, 1759.
Eliz. Estes appointed guardian to Lucy, Elisha, Benj., Mary Ann and Edmund Estes, orphans of Abraham Estes, dec’d. (In 1767 Mary Ann was over 14 and Benj. and Edmund under 14. O. B. 1767, page 39. Refer to Abraham and Benjamin Estes.)

“Old Rappahannock County Deeds,” etc., Book 6, page 59, June 27, 1678-79.
Francis Triplett gives a mare and colt to his son Francis Triplett and daughter Eliza. Triplett.

“Orange County Will Book,” page 237.
Will of Samuel Estes dated Nov. 11, 1784, proved Sept. 26, 1791, wife Winfred, sons Abraham and Samuel (both under age). (This must have been the son of Abraham who died in Spotsylvania County 1782. See “Crozier,” page 38.)

“It is unfortunate that the records are gone from the counties in which the Estes lived before they turn up in Lunenburg. “The Caroline Order Books” are the only records left of this county and are in the Archives at the State Library.”

B.A.C. (Genealogist. 1935)
"No Caroline County Deed Book prior to 1860 are extant and only one Will Book, no. 19, which embraces the period from about 1815 to 1820."

Crozier's Virginia County Records, Vol. VI, page 248; Caroline County Marriage Bonds, Dec. 14, 1788:

George Estes and Anne Sannell (?). George Estes and Sarah Anderson (probably cousins).

"All immigrants were entitled to fifty acres of land each; if you paid a person's passage money you were entitled to his fifty acres of land and he became your 'headright.'"

Caroline Wills (copies of Wills found in chancery paper):

John Estes of the county of Caroline: to wife Elizabeth; provision for unborn child; daughter Elizabeth Durrett; daughter Ann Yates, to her daughter, Mary Butler, with a reversion to the children by Michael Yates; son John; son Marshall; son Thomas; daughter Mary; refers to my six eldest children and my three last children by my first wife; sons, William, Marshall, Littleton and Peter to be educated out of my estate; son John the land left me by my father; 100 A. I bought of Thomas Banks in Halifax County to be sold and the piece of land obtained by Murphy in the General Court to be sold and one-half the money to be paid Peter Rogers and the rest to my children. Exs. son John and son-in-law George Durrett. Dated April 6, 1778. Rec. May 1778.


Will of Elisha Estes of the County of Nelson; my Exs. to sell a tract in the County of Caroline on which William Johnson now lives and the money to be divided among all my children; daughter Elizabeth Goodlow Johnson; my nephew Triplett T. Estes to be the guardian of my children, Mary Tompkins Estes, Benjamin Tompkins Estes and Elisha Bluford Estes. Exs. James Murphy, Triplett T. Estes, James Johnson and Abraham B. Warwick.

January 4, 1812. Rec. February 24, 1812.

Wit.: Richard Breedlove, Thomas Breedlove.

James Murphy and Abraham B. Warwick qualified with Stephen Watts their security.

Caroline Will Book, page 94.
My dear Mrs. Webb:

I have completed reading the Caroline Order Books up to the period needed to prove the paternity of your Benjamin Estes. I hope you feel the results are worth the price it has cost you.

These books are photostat copies and the writing is quite fine, so it takes quite a little time to cover them. At any rate, we have found the father of your Benjamin and his line back to the Abraham of King and Queen County.

We also know enough about the people with whom they are connected to have pretty good leads towards finding out who the wife Elizabeth was.

I am sorry I did not read the Caroline Books before going to Lunenburg for these records simply give collateral lines. I am also sorry that the research in the land office gave no earlier information of the Abraham Estes of King and Queen County. He, evidently, bought or “married” the land he paid tax on in 1704. Mrs. Nugent’s next book may show him as a headright. Her first books list several Easts but none of them seem to furnish any clue, so far as I can see, to your Abraham.

In looking over the notes from the Caroline Order Books, I think you will agree with me that Abraham Estes, Jr., was probably married twice. Abraham and the Phillip (whom Elizabeth had so much trouble with) by the first wife, and the others for whom she was appointed guardian. I do hope we will be able to find out who she was for all of the people with whom she was connected were prominent and important ones in the county. Everything indicates Abraham, Jr. was the eldest son of Abraham of King and Queen County.

I am sorry the search did not develop more information but I did my best.

Cordially, Blanche Adams Chapman

My dear Mrs. Webb:

I fear you will never find any further clues to the children of Abraham Estes, Sr., beyond those certainly proven by the records from land office.

The loss of the King and Queen records will prevent your ever knowing definitely which are sons and which grandsons. I am hoping Mrs. Nugent’s next book of Land Patents will show when Abraham Estes came and who brought him in. This seems your only hope, to learn anything of him, unless some English boat list gives him.

“Sept. 7, 1935

“Oct. 6, 1935
Both the Lunenburg and Caroline families carried the same names; the Bartlett is the only one not used in Caroline, and your line has the Edmund and Philip that does not show up in the Lunenburg descendants but sounds as if there might be a Pendleton connection. I believe the identity of Elizabeth can be learned if these families are worked out with whom they figured in Caroline, for, invariably, these people who appear on their papers turn out to be relatives.

"I have had access to the proof sheets of Mrs. Nugent's Vol. II, but found no further mention of Abraham Estes. (Signed) R. A. Stewart, June 1938."

**LAND OFFICE**


Abraham Estes of King and Queen County, a tract of 500 A. being on S. side of the Middle River at the great mountains in Spotsylvania County, beginning at Henry Madison's corner tree, adjoining the land of sd. Madison, Sept. 8, 1728. Book 13, page 379.


Same to Robert Estes of King and Queen County, a tract of 400 A. in the head branch of North East Creek in Hanover County. New land. Aug. 25, 1731. Book 14, page 229.

Same to John Estes a tract of 1,060 A. in the County of Hanover, beginning at Capt. Clark's corner. March 15, 1735. Book 17, page 44.


Same to Robert Estes a tract of 1,300 A. in the County of Louisa on both sides of the Cabin Branch, 300 A. of which was granted sd. Estes in 1731. Aug. 30, 1744. Book 22, page 136.

Same to Elisha Eastis a tract of 400 A. in the County of Amelia between the Bush and Bryer River, beginning at Reid’s corner to Margelies (?) line. July 20, 1748. Book 26, page 479.

Same to Elisha Eastis a tract of 400 A. in the County of Amelia on the south side of Bryer River and beginning at Parson’s corner. Jan. 12, 1747. Book 28, page 311.


Same to James Eastes a tract of 683 A. in the county of Lunenburg on both sides of Ash Camp Creek, adjoining John Gwin, Thomas Bouldin and Children, 310 A. being part of a patent, formerly granted Thomas Jones in 1745 and title of which has since become vested in James Eastes. Aug. 29, 1757. Book 33, page 378.

Francis Fauquier to Elisha Estes a tract of 800 A. in the county of Amelia between Bryer and Bush Rivers, on Parson, Reid, McGehee and Davis. 400 A. of which was granted sd. Estes in 1747, the residue in 1748. Dec. 15, 1758. Book 33, page 525.

Gov. Dinwiddie to Anthony Winston and John East a tract of
THE ESTES FAMILY


Same to James Eastes a tract of 400 A. in the County of Lunenburg on the branches of Ash Camp, beginning at Jones corner, etc., Aug. 10, 1759. Book 34, page 389.

Same to Tarlton East a tract of 309 A. in the county of Lunenburg on the branches of Louise Creek, adjoining Caldwell. Aug. 7, 1761. Book 34, page 920.

Secured by B. A. Chapman, 1935.

SPOTSYLVANIA COUNTY

"Crozier's Abstracts"


Nov. 1, 1742. Ind. bet. William Hawkins of St. Thomas Parish, Orange County to Abraham Estes of St. Stephen's Parish, King and Queen County for 24£, a tract of 110 A. being part of the land sold by Edward Pigg, deceased and Abraham Rogers, both of Spotsylvania County to sd. Hawkins. Wit.: Larkin Chew, George Smith, Richard Bradley, page 161.


Abraham Estes, Thomas Magee and Edmund Foster are witnesses on a deed of Benjamin Matthews and wife Ann to Joseph Carter, 1746, page 174.


Will of Abraham Estes of Spotsylvania County: to wife, land and slaves, at her death to be sold and money divided among the following, Elijah, Richard, Moses, Fielding and Nancy Estes; son Thomas and his wife Hannah; son John and his wife Ann; son Samuel and daughter Sarah Hart. Jan. 15, 1780. April 18, 1782. Exs. Wife and son Richard. Wit.: M. Buckner, George Madison, James Methem, page 38.

June 7, 1773. Ind. bet. Thomas Estes of Spotsylvania County and son John Estes of the County of Orange, North Carolina:

"Whereas Thomas Estes, formerly of Caroline County, by will gave to daughter, Barbara Rogers, a negro girl during her life and at the death of sd. Barbara to her children; sd. slave has several children in North Carolina and sd. Thomas Estes, party the testator made no disposition of said increase, the said Thomas Estes, party to these present as eldest son and heir at law his right or title to his son John Estes."

Wit.: William Wood, John Holladay, Jr., Rice Curtis, Jr., John Chew, Jr., page 305.

**Spotsylvania County Records in Virginia**

**Deeds Concerning Estes**


Deed Book C. 1734-1742. Witness: Thomas Estes, July 1, 1735, page 139.


Deed Book M. 1788-1791. John Estes and his wife of Caroline County Jan. 25, 1790.


"Whereas, Abraham Estes, dec'd, lived and devised by him to his wife and directed by his will that after her death (which event hath taken place) that the same be sold and the profits arising therefrom divided between the said Elizabeth, Richard, Moses, Fielding Estes and Nancy Estes, now the wife of James Higgins . . . (and so forth)."


Guardian's Bonds. Will Book A. Thomas Estes, guardian to Abraham Rogers, orphan of Peter Rogers.

Deed Book D. 1742-1751. Thomas Estes, Jr. Spotsylvania County July 5, 1743; Wit.: son John, Captain Triplett T. Estes. In the appointment of Processioners in 1811 he is designed as Captain of the militia, page 96. History of Albemarle County. Spotsylvania County Records, 1721-1800, page 38, show heirs of Abraham Estes (died Jan. 15, 1780):

"Executor's wife Ann and son Richard. Legatee Ann. Slaves and Land on which I live for her life. On death to be divided between the following persons: Elizah Estes, Richard Estes, Moses Estes, Fielding Estes, Nancy Estes; Son Thomas
Estes and Hannah, his wife; son John Estes and Ann, his wife; son Samuel Estes; Daughter, Sarah Hart."

This book contains numerous mentions of Estes as makers and witnesses of Wills, but no Benjamin or Elisha. Following are all the additional Estes names shown by index: Peter Estes, Rowland Estes, Thomas Estes, William M. Estes, Abraham Estes, Jr.


Slave owners in Spotsylvania County, 1783.
Thomas Estes owned 2 slaves; Richard Estes owned 4 slaves; John Estes, 2; Samuel Estes, 4; Ann Estes, 8.

First List of Tithables of Pittsylvania County, 1767:
"Virginia Magazine of History and Biography":
Vol. 30, page 69. Marriage notices in "Virginia and Fredericksburg Advertiser" in Library of Congress Nov. 26, 1790; Nov. 21, Mr. Triplett Estes, merchant, to Miss Sally Lucas, dau. of Mr. Zach Lucas.
Vol. 36, page 75.

"In his will (Major Jones Munford) dated Mar. 6, 1754, and proved in Amelia, Apr. 25, 1754, made bequests to —son Elisha Estes."


"The Planters of Colonial Virginia," by Thomas J. Wertenbaker:
A true account of the Lands in King and Queen County as it was taken by Robert Bird, Sheriff, in the year 1704, page 226. Abraham Eastes, 200 acres in King and Queen County in 1704. Rent Roll of Virginia.

A true and Perfect Rent Roll of all the Lands held by her Majesty in Henrico County April 1705, page 184. East, Thos. Sen., 475; East, Tho., 554; East, Edw., 159.


"William and Mary Quarterly," Vol. X, page 270:
Benjamin Estes md. Frances, dau. of John Bacon, 3rd, b. April 24, 1738 (or 39).
Vol. XXI, page 48. Records of Hanover County, Jan. 1733. Deed from James X. Robertson of St. Martins Parish to Matthew Anderson of St. Paul's Parish. 1,325 acres, both sides of East Creek, reserving 100 acres of the above which was sold by Christopher Clarke, to John Estes (Bartlet Anderson, Deed Clerk).

"Virginia Magazine of History and Biography," Vol. IX, pages 139-40:
Oath of Allegiance to Virginia 1777. Henry County from its Formation in 1776 to the end of the 18th Century. A list of persons renouncing allegiance to Great Britain and swearing allegiance to the commonwealth of Virginia.

From the records of the clerk's office by C. B. Bryant, Martinsville: A memorandum of the inhabitants of Henry County by name Estes who took oath of allegiance. Sept. 13, 1777.

Elisha Estes, age 31; Bottom Estes, age 18; Elisha Estes, age 23; Joel Estes, age 25; William Estes, age 42; A—— Estes, age 55.
COUNTIES IN VIRGINIA WHICH RELATE TO ESTES FAMILIES

"Virginia Counties," by Morgan Poitiaux Robinson:

"In 1634 the county was divided into 8 shires which are to be governed as shires in England." Page 17.

The names of these shires are: Accowmack, Charles City, Charles River (or Yorke County), Elizabeth City, Henrico, James City, Warrosquyoake, Warwick River.

Warrosquyoake was the original name for Isle of Wight County which it retained for only three years when it was changed to the present name it now holds.

Surry County was taken from James City, 1652.

New Kent was formed from York County, 1654, extending west to the headquarters of Mattopony and Pamunky Rivers.

King and Queen County was formed from the shires of New Kent, including what is now King William, King and Queen, and perhaps, the whole of Caroline and Spotsylvania, on 16th day of April A. D. 1691.

Essex County was formed from a part of (old) Rappahannock, 1692.

Brunswick County was formed from Isle of Wight County and Surry County, 1720.

Spotsylvania County was formed from Essex, King William and King and Queen Counties, 1720.

Hanover County was formed from New Kent County, 1720.

Caroline County was formed 1727.

"In February 1727 an act was passed entitled, 'An act for erecting a new county on the head of Essex, King and Queen and King William counties and for calling the same Caroline Co.'" ("Hen. Stat. at Large," IV, page 240).

Goochland County was formed from Henrico County, 1727.

Orange County was formed from Spotsylvania County, 1734.

Augusta County was formed from Orange County, 1738.

"Previously all that part of Virginia lying west of the Blue Ridge was included in Orange Co., but in the Fall of 1738 it was divided to form the counties of Frederick and Augusta."
Albemarle County was formed from Goochland and part of Louise County, 1744.
Lunenburg County was formed from Brunswick County, 1746.
Culpeper County was formed from Orange County, 1748.
Southampton County was formed from Isle of Wight County, 1748.
Cumberland County was formed from Goochland County, 1748.
Chesterfield County was cut off of Henrico County, 1749.
Halifax County was formed from Lunenburg County, 1752.
Bedford County was formed from Lunenburg and a part of Albemarle County, 1754.
Buckingham County was cut off from Albemarle County, 1761.
Pittsylvania County was formed from Halifax County, 1767.
Henry County was formed from Pittsylvania County, 1776.
Campbell County was cut off from Bedford County, 1782.

DESCENDANTS OF BENJAMIN ESTES OF BEDFORD COUNTY, VIRGINIA

III BENJAMIN\(^3\) ESTES (Abraham\(^2\), Abraham\(^1\) Estes), b. about 1753 (probably in Spotsylvania County which was cut off from Essex, King William and King and Queen Counties in 1720); (Caroline O. B. 1759-63, page 54: Elizabeth Estes appointed guardian to Lucy, Elisha, Benj., Mary Ann and Edmund Estes, orphans of Abraham Estes, deceased. Caroline O. B. 1767-70, page 39: In 1767 Mary Ann was over 14 and Benj. and Edmund under 14.) He d. in Bedford County (formed from Lunenburg County in 1754) between June 8 and July 22, 1816, when his last will and testament was made and proved. He and his wife are buried at Lowry Farm near Lynchburg.

NOTE: "The City of Lynchburg is in Campbell Co. (which was cut off from Bedford Co. in 1782), and the land conveyed by the deed referred to is in Campbell Co. If you will look at the map of this county, at a station on the N. and W. railway, named Lowry, and on the left of the railway running to the East and just North of the tract, you will see the tract of land that was owned by the late Benjamin Estes at his death, which occurred between 8th June and 22nd July, 1816, the date of probating his will. It is a beautiful tract of about 500 acres. In the garden attached to the resi-
dence both Mr. Estes and his wife lie buried. Signed R. D. Buford, Bedford City, Va. Nov. 30, 1908."

He md. 1777, Cecelia Rebecca Thorp (Thorpe) of Bedford County, dau. of Thomas Thorp (Thorpe) and Sarah (Triplet or Triplett), dau. of William Triplet and Sarah (Massey), personal friends of George Washington.

Children:

1 Triplet Thorpe⁴ Estes (1778-1852); d. in Henderson, N. C.; md. (1) Elizabeth Gibson of Va. (Md. 3 times, but children of only first marriage.)


About 1819 he moved from Charlottesville to Fredericksburg and in 1832 was living in Dinwiddie Co., Va. (probably Petersburg). Children:

i William Triplet⁵ Estes (1831-1874); md. Louise Alston Riddick (1836-1877) of Lawrenceville, Va., dau. of Joseph Alston Riddick and Martha Harrison (Lashley). Children:

1 Margaret⁶ Estes, md. John Poynton (Mass.). Children: John⁷ and seven other children (names unknown).

2 William Triplet⁶ Estes, Middleton, Ohio; md. Lucy Henderson of Henderson, N. C. Children:

i Henderson⁷ Estes, md. (1) Gwendolyn Johnson (Bedford, Mass.). Child: Johnson⁸ Estes; md. (2) Feb. 9, 1938, Miss Marguerite Jones (Hamilton, Ohio). Henderson⁷ Estes has been Attorney General of Ohio since 1937.

ii Robert Gilmore⁷ Estes, md. Eleanor Carney (Akron, Ohio). Children:

1 Adelaide⁸.

2 William Gilmore⁸ Estes.

iii Edward Triplet⁷ Estes, d. March 1928.

3 Joseph Riddick⁶ Estes, md. 1894, Willie Frank Redd, in Atlanta, Ga. (now live in Birmingham, Ala.). Children: Frances⁹, dec’d.; no heirs;
Pen Sketch of Dr. James D. Estes
By Mary Moore
Riddick⁷, dec'd.; no heirs. Willard⁷ Redd, not married.
4 Benjamin Lashley⁶ Estes, dec'd.; unmd.
5 Bessie Gibson⁶ Estes, dec'd.; unmd.
Children:
   i Zaretta Louise⁷ Estes, b. Sept. 22, 1896;
         2 Mary Zaretta⁸ Brooks, b. June 11, 1918.
      14, 1919, Virginia Collier at Atlanta, Ga.
      Child: Louis Collier⁸ Estes, b. Aug. 18, 1921; unmd.
   iii Charlotte Marilla⁷ Estes, b. July 9, 1902;
      6, 1921; no children.
   iv Norma Evelyn⁷ Estes, b. Dec. 29, 1903;
         1 Martha Jane⁸ Renfrew, b. Oct. 27, 1927.
         2 Marjorie Spaulding⁸ Renfrew, b. Nov.
            4, 1929.
         3 Alan Spaulding⁸ Renfrew, Jr., b. Sept.
            9, 1936.
   v Gretchen Adele⁷ Estes, b. ——; md. Nov.
      12, 1927, Augustus C. Ware at Decatur, Ga. Children:
         1 William⁸ Ware, b. Dec. 3, 1928.
         2 Gretchen Estes⁸ Ware, b. July 12, 1930.
         3 Janet⁸ Ware, b. June 8, 1935.
7 Marion⁶ Estes, unmd., lives in Philadelphia, by name, Stranger.
      1 Triplet⁶ Hargrove, killed in Civil War. 13 other children (names unknown.)

(Information on family and descendants of Triplet Thorpe⁴
Estes was given by Henderson Estes and Eugene A. Brooks, who married Zaretta Louise Estes. Revised 1938.)


3 John H. T. ESTES, d. in Bedford Co. between Feb. and Mar. 1816; unm. Commissioned 1st Lieut. of Light Artillery, July 1, 1808; Capt., Sept. 1809. Resigned Apr. 1, 1812.

4 Benjamin ESTES (Captain), b. towards the close of the 18th century; d. 1868 in Pittsylvania Co., Va.; moved to Halifax Co. (later Pittsylvania was formed from Halifax in 1767) in 1816; Md. twice; md. (1) March 22, 1813, Susan Nowell (or Peggy Noel), dau. of Cornelius Noel, Sr. and Sally (see page 201), d. 1878 in Pittsylvania Co., Va. Children:
   i Celia Estes, b. ——; md. John Cross of Pittsylvania Co. Children:
      1 John.
      2 Callie.
      3 William.
      4 Benjamin Cross.
   ii Callie ESTES, md. Mr. Alexander of Ky. (no further report).
   iii Sarah Triplet ESTES, b. ——; md. James Richardson of Ky., 1837. Children:
      1 Margaret Ann Richardson.
      2 Susan Payne Richardson.
      3 William Benj. Richardson, md. Martha Brown. Children:
         i James Estes Richardson, md. Willie Butler. Children: Jamie, Martha.
         ii William Benj. Richardson, Jr., md. Marie Lineberger. Children:
            1 William Benj. Richardson, III.
            2 Marie Richardson.
      4 Edmund Richardson,
      5 Robert Payne Richardson.
      6 Triplet Estes Richardson, md. (name not given).
Children:
i Madge Richardson, md. Wallace B. Millner.

Children:
1 Triplet Estes Millner.
2 Wallace B. Millner.

iv Martha Estes, b. ———; never md.

Captain Benjamin Estes, md. (2) Eliza Miller Dix, dau. of Thomas Dix and Lucy (Miller) of Henry Co., Va.

Children:
v James Dabney Estes, b. Jan. 31, 1836; d. Jan. 30, 1928; md. Nannie J. Steele of Rockingham, N. C.; no children. He was a prominent physician in Va.; studied medicine at Univ. of Va., and began practicing medicine at Cascade, Va., continuing there for 60 years. He was a surgeon in the war between the States under Gen. Robert E. Lee for four years. He was a good business man and accumulated property; d. at age of 92 years with possession of all his faculties.

vi Thomas Dix Estes, b. ———; d. at age of 16 years.

vii Joseph H. Estes, b. 1838; unmd.

viii Edward Harrison Estes, b. 1840; md. Unity Fontaine (great granddaughter of Patrick Henry). Children:
1 Unity G. Estes, d. in infancy.
2 Edward Harrison Estes, Jr., of Huntington, West Va.
3 James Dabney Estes of Cascade; md. Betty Price Starling of Henry Co. Children:
i Thomas Starling Estes, b. ———; d. 1924.
ii James Dabney Estes, b. ———; d. 1925.
iii Mary Drewry Estes.
iv Etty Dabney Estes.


x Emma Curd Estes, b. ———; unmd.
xi Benjamin Estes, Jr., b. 1848; md. Bell Rodery Collier (widow) of Tennessee. Children:

2 Emma Bell Estes, md. Collier Cobb, Jr. Children:
   i Collier Cobb, III.
   ii Nancy Estes Cobb.

(Lucy Dix and Emma Bell Estes were reared by their uncle, Dr. James Dabney Estes of Cascade.)

xii Claude Miller Estes.

xiii Thorp Estes.

xiv Elisha Reaves Estes.

The information on genealogy of Benjamin Estes and his descendants was given by Mr. James Dabney Estes of Cascade, and Mrs. Emma Estes Cobb of Chapel Hill, North Carolina, and Mr. W. B. Richardson, Jr. of Reidsville, North Carolina. Revised 1937. See also “Estes Family in Henry County, Virginia,” by J. P. A. Hill, page 167.

5 Thomas Estes, d. in St. Louis, Mo.

Information on William Estes family was given by Mrs. Nellie Estes Carter.

7 Edward Estes, d. in Campbell Co., Va.; md. Dec. 22, 1814, Catherine Hawkins. Mr. Estes moved to Campbell Co. and lived there near Castle Craig. He was over 90 years of age. Left many descendants (names not given).
9 Thorp Estes, d. in Tenn. many years ago.
10 Nancy⁴ Estes, b. in Va.; d. in Ky.; md. April 23, 1792, Jesse Fears (Marriage Bonds of Bedford Co., Va., page 22), by Rev. Jeremiah Hatcher. Mr. Fears was a Revolutionary soldier and a Baptist minister. Moved to Shelbyville, Ky., and later died there. Mrs. Fears, subsequently resided March 2, 1841, in Harrison, Ind. Children: i Thomas⁵; ii Albert⁵ (both lived in Harrison Co., Ind.); iii Nancy⁶, md. John Getty of Ill.; iv Martha Ann⁶, md. John Lewis Burch of Ky.; v Sarah⁶, md. Richard Smith of Shippingport, Ky.; vi James⁶, d. before 1851, left two children: 1 James⁷; 2 Desdemona⁷, live in Henry Co., Ky.

11 Elizabeth⁴ Estes, b. in Va.; d. in Kanawaha Co., West Va.; md. Feb. 19, 1800, Reuben Hughes. Moved to Mason County, near Guyandott (now West Va.).

12 Lucy⁴ Estes, b. in Va.; d. in Shelbyville, Ky.; md. Oct. 24, 1804, George Rucker. Mr. Rucker was a Baptist minister. Moved to Shelbyville, Ky.; died there. Mrs. Rucker subsequently married Mr. George Morton. (For descent of George Rucker see "The Rucker Family," by Sudee R. Wood pages 1-18.)

13 Cecelia⁴ Estes, b. in Va.; d. in Mo.; md. Mr. William Cowhard; lived in Shelbyville, Ky.

14 Sarah Ann⁴ Estes, b. in Va.; d. in Mo.; md. May 18, 1813, John Noel; moved to Mo. Child: John⁵ Noel, very prominent in Missouri's public life; md. ---. Child: Thomas⁶ Noel, succeeded his father in high office.

15 Martha⁴ Estes, b. in Va.; d. in Bedford Co., Va.; md. Feb. 9, 1811, Mr. John Nance. Mr. Nance died in Bedford Co., Va., 1846. Surviving him were fourteen children whose names we do not know.

The descendants of Benjamin³ Estes were given by members of his family, and so given credit under the descendant. Also, records were taken from the Will of Benjamin³ Estes and marriage records of his children.

The Early Churches


Excerpts: "In favor of such a general assessment law, a
petition from Lunenburg was presented to the General Assembly, Nov. 8, 1783. It is as follows:

The humble petition and remonstrance of all Sects and Denominations of Christians within the State: Showeth That soon after the Declaration of Independency the General Assembly, with a view to the promotion of religious liberty and free Toleration, thought proper, by Act to suspend the collection and payment of the salaries formerly allowed by Law, Induced Ministers of the Gospel; whereby all the Citizens of the state became emancipated & free from contributions to any church revenue.

That from that period we have with pain and regret, seen the propagation of the Gospel die away in many parts of the country; and its diligent and faithful ministers neglected; through a want of that Holy zeal in their adherents as Christians to support their respective churches with the Dignity becoming their profession and public virtue as citizens, to propagate and cherish the sacred test of truth; as a necessary and indispensable branch of Civil Government.

That the indifference and impiety of those who are careless of their salvation, and equally deaf and negligent to all religions must greatly increase the burdens of the people of God who wish to support the Cause of Christianity (as they have done that of freedom) even with their last mite.

. . . We wish for the establishment of a free and universal Toleration Subject to the Constitution; we would have no sect or Denomination of Christians privileged to encroach upon the rights of another. For the accomplishment of these desirable purposes we wish to see the reformed Christian religion supported and maintained by a General and equal contribution of the whole state upon the most equitable footing that is possible to place it.

We therefore pray that you, our Representatives in General Assembly . . . will adopt such mode as your wisdom shall suggest . . . for the support of the Christian Churches

The framers of this petition and remonstrance, will not presume on further particulars, only trust to your wisdom and Justice for the redress."

This able paper was signed by a very long list of well known names, among them, Benj. Estis.

“Mr. P. M. Estes: I have a letter from a Texas relative. All she knows of Benjamin Estes is that he was a preacher,
which, perhaps, accounts for him not being in the war of 1776, being a preacher he may have been excused from active service.

This Texas relative says she descends from William Estes who was a physician and served in the war of 1812; he was a son of Benjamin and married Susan Shelton. William's house burned and with it all of his books, Bibles and family records.

Sincerely,

V.M.O."


Parties to suit in chancery in Bedford Circuit Court determined Sept. term 1856. Triplett T. Estes, Benjamin Estes, Armstead Otey, late Sheriff of Bedford County, and, as such, Admr. of Thomas Estes, dec'd., Edmund Estes, Jesse Fears, John Getty and Nancy, his wife, Lewis Burch and Martha his wife, Richard Smith and Sarah his wife, George Morton and Lucy his wife, Lumsford Rucker, Ludwell Rucker, Sarah Ann Rucker, infant children of Lucy Morton who sued George Morton, their next friend, Reuben Hughes and Elizabeth, his wife. John Noell and Sarah, his wife, and John Nance and Martha, his wife.

Plaintiffs
Against
John D. Patton, late Sheriff of Pittsylvania County and as such Admr' of Joel Estes, dec'd., Edmund Estes, Admr. de bonis non with the will annexed of Benjamin Estes, dec'd. Milton Lowry, Exr. of Wm. Lowry, dec'd., Elliott Lowry, Admr. of John Lowry, dec'd. David W. Quarles, late Sheriff of Bedford County, and as such Admr. of Thomas Logwood, dec'd., Henry Hatcher, Exor. of Hardaway Hatcher, dec'd., William Estes, Armstead Otey, late Sheriff of Bedford County, and as such Admr. of Thorp Estes, dec'd., and John F. Sale, Exr. of Thomas Sale, dec'd.

Defendants.
In a settlement of estate of Benjamin Estes. Interalia gives judgment in favor of James D. Patton, Sheriff and Admr. of Joel Estes against William Estes for $8,128.47. And against Elisha Estes for $8,614.25 and interest. No judgment given against Joel Estes.
The above came by decree entered Saturday Oct. 3, 1840, removed from the Circuit Court of Law and Chancery for town of Lynchburg. M. B., pages 418-89.

Sept. 1758. 32 George II, Spotsylvania County.

"To Captain Thomas Estes for his pay and the pay of the guards conducting drafted soldiers to Fredericksburg. 3 £-8.S."


Northumberland County, Virginia, page 246.

At a Court held for Essex County Aug. 10, 1699, Thos. Thorpe brought suit for a horse.

Page 28 "Thos. Thorpe is appointed Surveyor of ye highways from Tandy's Mill to Portobacco for the ensuing year."

"Bedford City, Va.
Jan. 9, 1909.

Dear Miss Annebel:

... In former days the ministers were very remiss in making returns of the celebrating of marriages, hence where there was no return I have made the memorandum from the old marriage license Bonds, giving the dates when licenses were issued.

On yesterday an incident occurred that was so remarkable that I must tell you. On looking over an old Order Book of the Court, about a matter in no way connected with the Estes family, I accidently discovered an order admitting to record the Will of one John H. T. Estes. Believing that no such Will was indexed, I determined to examine the Will and found it and then had it indexed. It was, of course, an
accident. But to think the Will had remained so many years and had not been indexed was a very remarkable occurrence in a public office. John H. T. Estes was a son of Benjamin Estes and was unmarried. His Will is dated Feb. 1816 and he died between that date and the 29th March when his Will was admitted to probate.

His father's Will was dated June 8th, 1816, and he died between that date and the 22nd July 1816 when his Will was probated.

John H. T. Estes had a small estate which he bequeathed to his brothers Thomas and Thorp. Let me say to you again that it was nothing uncommon many years ago, when persons made Wills, to make their marks instead of writing their names . . .

I have borrowed from the Clerk's office four original papers for your own inspection; three of which are signed by Benjamin Estes and two of them drawn wholly in his own handwriting; one is signed by Mr. Estes and his wife. The remaining paper is signed by Joel Estes and his wife. After you have scanned these several papers please return them to me. All are originals and signed with the hands of the parties referred to.

Yours truly,

(Signed) R. D. Buford."

". . . I am now in my 82nd year and hale and hearty . . . I was Clerk for nearly fifty years. I am now out of public life. Many letters are written here making enquiries about many people long since passed away. These letters are referred to me.

I am a lawyer but not practicing now . . . I was once well to do in this life as far as money is concerned . . . I try to accommodate my correspondents by charging them very moderate fees for my service. Their demands sometimes require an amount of labor that they have not the remotest idea of. I have correspondents all over the United States of America.

R. D. Buford"

"The foregoing is a copy of documents furnished me by Mr. R. D. Buford of Bedford City, Va., and of letters from him in reference to the Estes family. Mr. Buford is of a very prominent family and a man of the highest character and standing in the place where he lives. He was a clerk of the County Court of Bedford County for about fifty years."

Brownsville, Tenn. (Signed) Annebel Moore

January, 1909.
Excerpts from a letter written by Hon. P. M. Estes, Nashville, Tennessee, 1910, which gives account of Benjamin Estes and his son Joel Estes.

"My dear May:

One defect in the way of making these investigations is that many of the records in Virginia were burned during the War between the States. For example, the records of Buckingham Co. have all been destroyed. A similar fate befell the records of Caroline County, where I am quite sure Benjamin Estes came from.

If the search is unremitting enough, however, evidences can be found of family history, even though many of the records have been destroyed. I was told, for example, that marriage records and many other records in Chesterfield Co. were destroyed, but nevertheless, I found the marriage records of Joel Estes, who was a Captain in the War of 1812. I have a certificate to that effect. His brother Triplett T. Estes was also a Captain.

I learned a great deal about both of these, and also their father Benjamin, while on my several trips to Virginia.

Benjamin Estes was a man of large means for his day. His son Joel Estes was recognized as a man of force and great energy and influence. . . .

Our grandfather was Moreau Pinckney Estes who married Mary Quarles Noel. I have a photo of both. Her father was Ewell Noel who came to what was then Haywood Co., Tenn., and is now known as Crockett Co. in 1832 from Hanover Co., Va. I have no doubt that the records of the Noels could be found for several generations back of Ewell."

"This will certify that the Deed Trust Executed by Triplett T. Estes to Joel Estes as Trustee, and recorded in Bedford Court for my Benefit or the purpose therein mentioned, is fully satisfied by the said Triplett T. Estes and I have no further claim or claims on him.

Given under my hand This 24th Sept. 180seven.

Benjamin Estes Teste: William Lowry

Thos. Lowry."

"At a Court held for Bedford County at Courthouse the 28th day of Sept. 1807. This Release from Benjamin Estes to Triplett T. Estes in discharge of a Deed of Trust from said Triplett T. Estes to Joel Estes, was proven by the oath of
William Lowry and Thomas Lowry the subscribing witnesses and ordained to be recorded.

Teste: J. Steptoe C.B.C."

Recorded, page 262.

WILL OF BENJAMIN ESTES

"I, Benjamin Estes, of Bedford County, Virginia, being very infirm but of perfect mind and memory doth make and constitute this my last will and Testament.

In the first place my desire is that all my perishable property be sold and my just debts paid.

Secondly, that my land be sold by my Executors (who are hereafter named) or two thirds of it without being divided, unless my Executors may think that the two thirds will sell best by being divided into two lots or Tracts.

I give unto my beloved wife, Selah Estes, the use of one third part of my Estate during her natural life, or widowhood, and at her death the said one third part of my Estate to return to my children or their heirs in the same proportion and in the same manner that the balance or two thirds is hereby given, bequeathed and devised.

I give unto Triplett T. Estes, to Joel Estes, to Benjamin Estes, Jr., to Thomas Estes, to William Estes, to Elisha Estes, to Edmund Estes, to Thorp Estes, to Selah Coward, formerly Selah Estes, to Sarah Noel, formerly Sarah Estes, unto each of them one fourteenth part of my Estate as well real as personal or of whatever kind it may be.

I give and bequeath unto Lucy Morton, formerly Lucy Estes, one half of the fourteenth part of the sd. Estate I give unto her, the said Lucy Mortons three children she had by her first husband, George Rucker.

I give unto the Daughters of Nancy Fears, formerly Nancy Estes, one fourteenth part of the said Estate the money however first to be collected and with it a Negro or Negroes to be purchased by my Executors and the Negro or Negroes thus purchased with the one fourteenth part of my Estate to be hired out annually by my Trustees (which is hereinafter named) and the proceeds of said hire to be paid annually to my said daughter Nancy Fears during her natural life. Then at her death to be equally divided between the said Nancy Fears daughters that may be living or should she have but one daughter living, to go to her, or should there be none living, the said part with their increase
to return to my other children, which is herein named or unto their heirs.

I give unto the children of Elizabeth Hughes, formerly Elizabeth Estes, Viz: those she had or may have by Reubin Hughes, one fourteenth part of my said Estate, The money however to be Collected and a Negro or Negroses to be purchased out of the said fourteenth part by my Executors and said Negro or Negroses to be hired out annually by my Trust-ees and proceeds of said hire annually paid unto my said Daughter Elizabeth Hughes for her support during her natural life, Then at her death to be equally divided with their increase between the said Elizabeth Hughes Children in the hiring however my daughter to have a preference.

I give unto the Children of Martha Nance, formerly Martha Estes, one fourteenth part of my said Estate on condition of the said Children letting their Mother, Martha Nance, have the use of the same during her natural life.

The following Account which is herein charged to my children is to be Deducted from the several parts of those to whom they are charged, viz:—

My Children to My Estate, Dr.  £  S  d
To Triplett T. Estes to Cash lately lent $30.          9  0  0
To Nancy Fears To one Negro woman and children $450, $15 horse, $50 one bed and furniture, $20. one Cow.                        160 10 0
To Elizabeth Hughes To Cash $100. One horse $50. Cow, bed and furniture $35.                        55 10 0
To Lucy Morton To 2 horses $90. Cow, bed and furniture $35.                        37 10 0
To Selah Coward To one Negro girl $300 1 horse $50. Two beds and Furniture $55                        121 10 0
To Benjamin Estes, Jr., Cash lent $55. bed and Furniture $20.                        22 10 0
To Thomas Estes To one horse $50.                        15 0 0
To Edmund Estes to bed and Furniture $20.                        6 0 0
To Sarah Noel To one horse $50. bed and Furniture $20.                        21 0 0
To Martha Nance to part of a bed $10.                        3 0 0

The above is to be only Accounts against my Children to this date in a division of my Estate among them and the property purchased under a Trust deed from Triplett T. Estes, is at my death to be given up or my right in the same unto him, the said Triplett T. Estes and subject to no division.
I hereby appoint my friend Mathew Wilson and Joel Estes and also, my beloved Wife, Selah Estes my Executors to this my will.

I, also, hereby appoint the said Mathew Wilson and Joel Estes my Trustees to take in possession and hire out and carry into effect so much of this my will as relates to my Daughters, Nancy Fears and Elizabeth Hughes until the same is fully carried into effect as it relates to them and their children.

And Lastly, I hereby revoke, make null and void all or any other will or will which may appear in my name, declaring this to be my only will.

Given under my hand and seal this 8th June 1816 (eighteen hundred sixteen).

Benjamin Estes

her
Nancy x Allen
  mark
her
Susanna x McCraw
  mark
her
Sally x Newman
  mark
William Lowry
Nicholas Mead
  his
John x Lowry
  mark

"At a Court held for Bedford County at the Courthouse the 22nd day of July 1816. This last will and Testament of Benjamin Estes, deceased, was proved by the oaths of William Lowry, John Lowry and Nicholas Mead, witnesses thereto and ordered to be recorded. And on the motion of Selah Estes the Executrix and Joel Estes, one of the Executors therein named, who made oath and gave bond and security as the law directs, certificate is granted them for obtaining a probate of said Will in due form;

Liberty being reserved the other Executors to join in the probate when they shall think fit.

Teste: J. Steptoe C.B.C."
Descendants of Joel Estes 4 of Bedford County, Virginia, and Haywood County, Tennessee

IV Joel 4 Estes (second child of Benjamin 3, son of Abraham 2, Abraham 1), b. in Bedford County, Virginia Jan. 22, 1780; d. Aug. 16, 1833, near Waverly, Tennessee while enroute to his home in Haywood County, Tennessee from Virginia where he had been on business with a New Orleans party.

This country was practically a wilderness and his grave was never identified, although his son, Moreau Pinckney Estes, visited the neighborhood around Waverly and offered a reward of one thousand dollars for the location of the grave. It was never found exactly, but on Oct. 10, 1937, a tablet was unveiled where it was placed in the yard of the Methodist Church at Waverly, near the highway. This marker to the grave of Captain Joel Estes was placed there through the New York County, Andrew Jackson Chapter, United States Daughters of 1812, State of New York, of which May Folk Webb is a member and instrumental in having the approximate location marked, working in conjunction with Hon. P. M. Estes, Nashville, who was master of the ceremonies and made all arrangements.

Joel Estes was recognized as a man of force and great energy and influence, and the records show that he occupied a very high position in the family councils and in the public mind. He was a Captain in the War of 1812.


"The record of Captain Joel Estes from the State Library, Richmond, Va., shows that he was in the war for a longer period than above indicated, being at first an ensign, which was in a position corresponding to the rank of Lieutenant. Joel Estes was a prominent man of great energy and perseverance and owned considerable property. He ran for Congress against David Crockett about 1828, but was defeated. He was then living in Haywood Co. Tenn. where he had moved his family in the Fall of 1824."
(Excerpt from letter from P. M. Estes.) Mr. Estes owns a log chain, formerly belonging to Joel Estes. This large chain now guards the gateway to "Grayswood," his country home near Nashville.


Children:


The following was copied from the original (possession of P. M. Estes). The whole of the paper is in the genuine handwriting of Joel Estes, who wrote a good business hand.

"This Indenture made the 30th day of November 1816 between Peter Hunter of Bedford of the one part and Joel Estes and his wife, Sarah L. Estes, of the other part, witnessesthat the said Estes and his wife Sarah for and in consideration of the two thousand nine hundred Dollars paid to them in hand have sold, bargained and confirmed unto the said Peter Hunter his heirs and soforth, one certain parcel or tract of land containing three hundred and thirty acres, more or less, situated in Bedford County and lying on the West side of Otter Creek and bounded as followeth, viz:

Beginning at a stump in Lynchburg road N. 64 W. 48 poles to dead pine in Thomas Noel’s line South 381/2 West
poles to said road thence up the same South 431/2 West 28 poles to Road thence on Taylor's line N. 88 1/2 West poles to a Willow North 1 1/2 West 73 1/2 poles to Black oak T. Logwoods Estate North 68 W. 26 poles to falling down pine N. 31/2 W. 116 poles to pine N. 22 E. 41 poles to red oak in Clark's line along Clark's line S. 86½ E. 69½ Poles to B. oak N. 15 East 42 poles to W. oak on small Branch Down sd. Branch as the same meanders to Thomas Noel's Mill pond on said Otter Creek. Down sd. pond to mouth of small Branch thence on said Noel's line South 64 E. 20 poles to pine near mill south 20 W. 2 poles to the road then up the road as it meanders to the Beginning to have and to hold the above granted and sold land of three hundred and thirty acres together with the privileges and appurtenances thereunto belonging or in any wise appurtenant to the same to him the said Hunter, his heirs, or assigns in fee simple forever and lastly, they, Joel Estes and Sarah L. his wife, doth covenant and agree to warrant and forever defend the right and Title of the said Tract of land Together with the appurtenances to the said Hunter, his heirs or assigns forever against the claim of his heirs or the claim or claims of any person or persons whatsoever witness their hands and seals this date above written.

Joel Estes
Sarah L Estes

Teste: Hardaway Hatcher
Enoch W. Terry
James White."

"Bedford County, to wit: We, Charles Markle, Jr. and Thomas Preston Magistrates of the said County do hereby Certify that Joel Estes and Sarah L. Estes, his wife, parties to the within Conveyance, have duly acknowledged the same before us on the 3rd day of December 1816, and desired us to certify to Clerk of the County Court of Bedford in order that the said conveyance may be recorded, the said Sarah L. Estes being first privily examined by us according to law, voluntarily relinquished her right of dower in and to the said land premises conveyed by the same."
Home of Joel Estes in Henry Co., Virginia,
built in 1760
Memorial to Captain Joel Estes
in Waverly, Tenn. Churchyard
Dedicated by Descendants, October 10, 1937
Marker Commemorating the Death of Capt. Joel Estes
Erected October 10, 1937, at Waverly, Tenn.

(Reading from left to right) Ralph Estes Rice, Belle Estes Brock, Moreau Pinckney Estes, Reau Estes Folk, Humphrey Bate Folk, Carey Albert Folk.
Given under our hand and seal this day and year before mentioned.

Chas. Markle, Jr. (Seal)
Thos. Preston (Seal)"

“At a Court held for Bedford County at the Courthouse the 23rd day of December 1816. This Indenture of Bargain and Sale between Joel Estes and Sarah L. Estes, his wife of the one part and Peter Hunter of the other part, was certified in Court and ordered to be recorded.

Teste: J. Steptoe C.B.C.”

ESTES DESCENDANTS TO DEDICATE MARKER
OCTOBER 10, 1937

MEMORIAL WILL BE PLACED IN WAVERLY CHURCHYARD

“Waverly, Tenn.: Descendants of Capt. Joel Estes will assemble in the Methodist churchyard here Sunday to place a marker that was voted by the New York County, Andrew Jackson Chapter, United States Daughters of 1812, State of New York, of which Mrs. James Avery Webb is member. She is a great granddaughter of Capt. Joel Estes. Captain Estes organized a company in Pittsylvania County, Virginia, in the War of 1812. Later he moved to Haywood County, Tenn. On one of his return trips to Virginia with a Louisiana party he was stricken and died Aug. 16, 1833, on the trail near the Tennessee River and was buried there. Despite the efforts of the family the site of the grave was never discovered.

The Methodist Church has offered the family permission to place the marker in its churchyard and the pastor, the Rev. Boyd S. Fielder, will deliver the invocation.

Hon. P. M. Estes of Nashville will be chairman of ceremonies and Reau Estes Folk of Nashville (great grandsons) will make the principal address. Many of the great grandchildren and other relations as well as patriotic societies will attend and take part in the unveiling of the marker.”

Schedule of the Troops Arrived under the Orders of the 23rd Aug. 1813. Riflemen.
Date of Arrival at Norfolk, Va..................Oct. 11, 1813
Commanders of Detachments...............Capt. Joel Estes
No. of Regiments............................13
Counties......................................Franklin 4
Captains.................................................................1
Lieutenants............................................................1
Ensigns.................................................................1
Non Comm'd Officers and privates..............................54

"I hereby certify that this is an exact copy of an entry in
the 'Journal of the House of Delegates ... 1813,' page
33, a copy of which is in the Virginia State Library."
H. R. McIlwaine, State Librarian, Richmond, Va. Aug. 7,
1918.

Deed Book L page 286. Thos. Asbury to Joel Estes, Nov. 23,
1807. Cons. 200 pounds. 173½ acres on the waters of Otter
Creek. Beginning on the main road where Thomas Noel's,
Joel Estes and Thomas Asbury, several lines cornered.
Deed Book N. page 86. Updykes, Adm'r to Joel Estes, Power
of Attorney.
Deed Book O. page 126. Nov. 30, 1816. Joel Estes and Sarah L.
Estes to Peter Hunter 330 acres. Consideration $2,970. Bound
on Otter Creek, Thomas Noel's mill.
Deed Book N. page 511. March 20, 1817. Joel Estes et al to John
Sledd. $1,000.00. On waters of Reed Creek and Tarpin Mt. 200
acres.

Will Book F. page 272. Joel Estes in account
with the estates of Benjamin Estes.  
Amt. brought forward (sales)......................... $18,715.44
To cash on hand at the death of Benj. Estes...... 170.18
To int. on ditto from 20th Dec. 16 till Jan. 1, 1820 31.00

$18,916.62

By amount Credits as per Acct. D................. 2,182.28
Due the estate of B. Estes................................. $16,734.34
By cash paid C. Mennis no. 33...................... 5.00
By ditto Clerk tickets no. 34...................... 4.81

$16,742.53

To cash rec'd refunded for coffin................... 5.00

$16,729.53

Deduct the sum of, commission..................... 954.83

$15,774.70
The Estes Family

Upon the amount of receipts viz: (18,916.62).............. $15,774.70
Deduct also, the sum of.................................. 250.00
Being an allowance of 3 months, to the
Admr. before he was reasonably chargeable
with int. having his int. on every rec’t from the
time of its coming to his hands to the day of
settlement.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Amount</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>To amts. of dower estate coming to the hands of the Admr. as per a/B.</td>
<td>3,321.29</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Deduct this sum, the amount paid by the Admr. on a/c of the dower estate and his commission on the sum of 3,321 the am’t. his rec’ts. on a/c of the dower estate a/c B.</td>
<td>4,718.39</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Of the residuary estate per a/c C. and voucher. . . . . . . . .</td>
<td>135.79</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Dr.: Joel Estes, Ex. of Benjamin Estes to the said estate.

Note: The above account continues showing full settlement. On page 279 (Will Book) is following: “This charge of $20. is explained by Capt. Estes in the following manner,” etc. (about some wheat). Also, “The Executor reserves to himself in case of exceptions to any charge, as compensation for risk, trouble and expenses in managing the estate, which is now allowed by the Commissioners in this settlement the right of hereafter charging for seventeen trips from Pittsylvania to Bedford on business of the estate which is not now charged.”

Joel Estes, October 15, 1825

Also, report of Commissioners, J. N. Cardozo and William R. Porter, fully approving settlement, showing all heirs prepaid, save Triplett T. Estes, Thorp R. Estes and Thos. Estes, who lacked a few dollars.

“And considering the difficulty which must necessarily have attended the management of so large and so complicated an estate, and the ability with which it was managed (no debt but one of about $11 being lost). We allowed the
said Ex'or 5 per cent commission upon the whole amount of the receipts."
Settlement in Will Book E. 5.
Joel Estes Ex'or in acct current with Benjamin Estes Estate
Distributes in personalty.......................... $18,861.50
Sept. 1816

Shows sales of personalty amounting to $16,426.26.


Children:


2  Pocahontas Estes, b. Feb. 2, 1837; d. 1906 in Brownsville; md. about 1868, N. T. Perkins; sans issue.


Children:

i  Annie Lynne Estes, b. Nov. 15, 1872; d. Jan. 1925; bur. in Brownsville; md. 1920, James Powell, Brownsville; sans issue.


iii  Lizzie Estes, b. May 9, 1875; d. Sept. 29, 1886.

4 Annie Lynne6 Estes, b. Nov. 12, 1839; d. Feb. 13, 1926, in Brownsville; md. Dec. 8, 1859, Patrick Henry Mann, son of Austin Mann and Phredonia (Bradford); sans issue.

5 Thomas Hale6 Estes, b. Nov. 10, 1843; d. 1902 in Grenada, Miss.; md. (1) Oct. 20, 1869, in Memphis, Tenn., Emma C. Powell, b. Feb. 20, 1843, d. 1879 in Brownsville. Children:
   ii Thomas Hale7 Estes, b. June 8, 1874, in Brownsville; d. about 1895 in Grenada, Miss.; md. Miss McLemore. Child: Daughter8.

Thomas Hale6 Estes, md. (2) in Grenada, Miss. Feb. 9, 1881, Kate Yates Mitchell, b. Sept. 16, 1860, d. 1924. Children:
   iii Elizabeth (Bessie)7 Estes, b. Nov. 20, 1885, in Grenada; md. 1903, Lynne Guy. Child: Clair8 Guy, b. ——; d. 1909.
   iv Ruth F.7 Estes, b. 1887; md. ——; no children.
   vi Nowell7 Estes, b. about 1901 in Grenada, Miss.

Albert Monroe8 Estes, md. (2) Mildred Colman of Brownsville, dau. of Dr. Benjamin Colman of New Jersey and Mildred (Wharton) (widow Alcock), b. about 1823; d. Nov. 30, 1849; md. Nov. 17, 1848.

Child:

   i Mary Moore7 Estes, b. Nov. 23, 1876; md. April 4, 1900, Russell Evans of Brownsville, b. ——, d. Sept. 1937. Children:
1 Rev. Louis Estes\textsuperscript{8} Evans, b. Apr. 22, 1901.
2 Miriam\textsuperscript{8} Evans, b. Oct. 18, 1902, md. June 28, 1924, James Roy Carson, Nashville. Children:
i. James Roy\textsuperscript{9} Carson, Jr., b. Oct. 1, 1927; ii Betti Estes\textsuperscript{8} Carson, b. June 4, 1930.
3 Annie Mann\textsuperscript{8} Evans, b. Oct. 10, 1905, d. Dec. 12, 1910.
4 Russell Gaston\textsuperscript{8} Evans, Jr., b. Nov. 28, 1912.
5 Martha\textsuperscript{8} Evans, b. May 6, 1916.
ii Mildred Colman\textsuperscript{7} Estes, b. June 12, 1879; d. July 10, 1938; bur. in Brownsville; md. 1904, Elmer Rice, son of Thomas Franklin Rice and Sallie (Borum); sans issue.
iii Smith William\textsuperscript{7} Estes, b. June 17, 1881; md. 1905 in Philadelphia, Pa., May Griffith. Children: 1 Jack\textsuperscript{8} Estes, b. Sept. 27, 1908; 2 Lily\textsuperscript{8} Estes, b. Dec. 12, 1909; md. —; 3 Louis\textsuperscript{8} Estes, b. March 29, 1911; 4 Virginia\textsuperscript{8} Estes, b. 1913; 5 Agnes\textsuperscript{8} Estes, b. 1917; 6 Helen\textsuperscript{8} Estes, b. Jan. 31, 1920; 7 Mildred\textsuperscript{8} Estes, b. July 20, 1922.
iv Belle\textsuperscript{7} Estes, b. July 27, 1883; d. May 27, 1938; md. (1) Feb. 25, 1903, James Minos Dykes of Nashville, Tenn. Children:
   1 James Minos\textsuperscript{8} Dykes, Jr., b. Nov. 3, 1905, md. Nov. 23, 1935, Frances Davis Henry, dau. of Mrs. Elizabeth Bosley Henry, Washington, D. C.
   2 Albert Estes\textsuperscript{8} Dykes, b. Sept. 10, 1910, md. Oct. 6, 1934, to Louise Allen, dau. of Mr. and Mrs. Lem Allen of Centerville, Tenn.
Md. (2) Dec. 23, 1926, Judge Lee Brock of Nashville, Tenn.; sans issue.
v Lawrence Bradford\textsuperscript{7} Estes, b. Oct. 25, 1885; md. Apr. 11, 1917, Lidy Kate King, dau. of Thomas Benton King and Mollie (Williams), of Brownsville, Tenn. Children: 1 Kathryn King\textsuperscript{8} Estes, b. Aug. 18, 1919; 2 Lawrence Bradford\textsuperscript{8} Estes, Jr., b. Aug. 6, 1922; 3 & 4 Mary\textsuperscript{8} and Thomas\textsuperscript{8} Estes, b. April 10, 1925; 5 Warner Moore\textsuperscript{8} Estes, b. May 15, 1927.
vi Sallie\textsuperscript{7} Estes, b. Jan. 1, 1888; md. April 25, 1912, Albert Monroe\textsuperscript{7} Estes (son of Albert Monroe\textsuperscript{6} Estes and Belle Gates), b. Feb. 16, 1877; d. April 9, 1933. Child: Lena Gates\textsuperscript{8} Estes, b. Feb. 17, 1913; md. in Haywood Co., Tenn. Oct. 16, 1935, Norman
Smith (son of Harry C. and Hannah Smith),
Washington, D. C.
vii Warner⁷ Estes, b. Jan. 6, 1890; md. May 1, 1919,
Ethel Smith of Grenada, Miss.; no children.

Albert Monroe⁶ Estes, md. (3) Dec. 20, 1854, Mrs. Marcia
Burton (Owen) Holman (widow), dau. of Dr. William Owen and
Peggy (Burton), b. Nov. 2, 1820, d. in Brownsville, Tennessee, at
home of dau. by 1st marriage, Sue (Holman) Austin.

Child:

7 William Lawrence⁸ Estes, b. Nov. 28, 1855, in Haywood
Co., Tenn.; md. Oct. 5, 1881, Jeanne Wynne in New
York, dau. of John Wynne of Cincinnati, Ohio, d. Nov.
1903.

Dr. William Lawrence⁶ Estes was educated at Bethel
College, Ky., 1872; Medical Department University
of Va., 1877; Univ. College of New York, 1878; Emeri-
tus Surgeon in Chief, St. Luke’s Hospital, Bethlehem,
Pa., since 1881. Lecturer on Physiology and Hygiene,
Lehigh Univ., Pa., since 1883. Author of noted medical
books. (See “Who’s Who in America.” Vol. 12, page
1049.) Children:

i Jeanne Wynne⁷ Estes, b. Dec. 22, 1883; unmd.
iim Wm. Lawrence⁷ Estes, Jr., b. March 1, 1885; md.
Anna Gribble, dau. of General E. St. John Gribble,
June 11, 1913.

iii Marcia Burton⁷ Estes, b. Nov. 8, 1889; md. Dec.
10, 1917, Lloyd C. Taylor, Jr., son of Lloyd Taylor,
31, 1924.

iv Anna Barnard⁷ Estes, b. Aug. 27, 1891; md. June 11,
1913, Justin E. Williams, son of Mrs. Williams,
New York; no children.
v Margaret Owen⁷ Estes, b. Dec. 25, 1895; d. Aug. 13,
1914.

13, 1931, Julie Houston, dau. of Wm. Houston of

(Information as to Albert Monroe⁶ Estes was given by Mary
Estes⁷ Evans. Revised 1938. William Lawrence⁶ Estes family
history was given by William Lawrence⁶ Estes. Revised 1938.)

III  Henry Carey\(^6\) Estes, b. Jan. 9, 1808, in Bedford County, Virginia; d. winter 1935.

IV  Virginia Thorpe\(^6\) Estes, b. May 11, 1811, in Pittsylvania County, Virginia (Cascade); d. 1860; md. Sept. 15, 1831, in Haywood County, Tennessee, Dr. Paca Wilson, son of William Wilson of Maryland, b. in Maryland, May 24, 1803, d. Dec. 8, 1886, in Brownsville, Tennessee.

Children:

1  Major William Pinckney\(^6\) Wilson, b. Nov. 8, 1832, in Brownsville; d. Nov. 17, 1896, in Memphis, Tenn.; md. 1861, Leah America Cannon, dau. of Col. William Perkins Cannon and Susan Agatha (Perkins), and granddaughter of Gov. Newton Cannon of Tenn. Children:


ii  Susan Agatha\(^7\) Wilson, no record.


iv  William Pinckney\(^7\) Wilson.
The Estes Family

v Newton Perkins⁵ Wilson, d. infant.
vi Ethel Cannon⁶ Wilson.
viii Lady Leah⁷ Wilson, d. Nov. 16, 1920.

Note: Major William Pinckney⁶ Wilson was a member of Gen. Bragg’s Army, Claiborne’s Division, 154 Tenn. Regiment. He was wounded and lost his right arm in the battle before Atlanta, Ga., the last year of the War Between the States; he was a prominent lawyer in Memphis, Tenn.

Information about family history of Virginia Thorp⁸ Estes was given by Lula Wilson⁷ Graham of Memphis, 1937.

2 Joel Estes⁶ Wilson, b. 1834; d. 1882; md. July 1856, Frances Isabelle Barbee, dau. of Dr. Allen J. Barbee. Children:
i William Paca⁷ Wilson, b. 1857; d. 1928; md. (1) Isora Morrison, 1884. Children:
   1 Paul Malone⁸ Wilson, b. 1885, md. Hattie Reaves in 1904.
   2 Della Ford⁸ Wilson, lives in Madison, Wisconsin.

Md. (2) 1900 Fanny Phillips. Children:
3 Alfred Vernon⁸ Wilson, lives in Ala., md. has several children.
4 Eula⁸ Wilson, lives in Miss., md. has several children.
5 Carey Estes⁸ Wilson, lives in Pinson, Tenn., md. has one child.
6 Walter Barbee⁸ Wilson, lives in Pinson, Tenn., md. has two children.
7 Samuel⁸ Wilson, lives in Miss., md. has several children.
8 Wiley⁸ Wilson, lives in Miss., md. has one child.
9 Troy⁸ Wilson, lives in Miss., md. has one child.
10 Karl⁸ Wilson, deceased.
11 Aileen⁸ Wilson, lives in Miss.


iii Bland Y.⁷ Wilson, lives in Brownsville, Tenn.; dau. Margaret⁸ Wilson, md. Dunlap Cannon of Brownsville; had three boys; Dunlap⁹, Jr., Bland⁹, Henry Cannon⁹.
iv Anna⁷ Wilson, lives in Shreveport, La.; md. D. M. Lide; has two or more children.
v Susie⁷ Wilson, b. March 27, 1865; md. May 13, 1885, W. A. Somervell, b. July 13, 1861. Children: 1 Inez⁸ Somervell, d. infant; 2 Totsie Anna⁸ Somervell, md. J. B. Robertson. Children: James S.⁹; Gilbert Spilman⁹; Dorothy⁹, md., had three children: Bar- bary¹⁰; Julia¹⁰; Gilbert, Jr.¹⁰; Anna¹⁰, md. Tracy Rhudolph; one child: Wilhelmena¹⁰; Eloise¹⁰, md. H. J. Purvis, had Hoyt Somervell¹⁰; Ma Sue¹⁰, md. John -----, had John, III.¹¹

Information on the family of Joel Estes⁶ Wilson was given by Mrs. W. A.⁷ Somervell and Mrs. Helen (Barbee) Majors, 1937.


i Lula Victoria⁷ Mann, b. Nov. 5, 1857; md. April 27, 1881, William Alston Morrow. Children:


3 Hervey B.⁸ Morrow, b. ---, d. ---.


iii William Burkley⁷ Mann, b. about 1861; d. July 19, 1936, in Marianna, Ark.; md. Nov. 17, 1886, Pearl Parham. Children:

1 Anna Westwood⁸ Mann, b. Oct. 24, 1887, d. Oct. 31, 1887.


(All of William Burkley* Mann’s children were born in Marianna.)

iv Virginia Estes* Mann, b. March 9, 1882; md. Nov. 17, 1890, Dr. John Thomas Herron, b. Nov. 2, 1859, prominent nose and throat specialist in Jackson, Tenn. Children:

1 Dr. Stanford Morton* Herron, b. July 9, 1891; unmd.


v James Hervey* Mann, b. Aug. 6, 1863; md. Jan. 25, 1887, Alice Lee Wright of Pine Bluff, Ark. Children:

The Estes Family


2 & 3 Twins Ida\(^8\) and unnamed boy\(^8\), b. ——, d. June 27, 1889.


5 William Wright\(^8\) Mann, b. Feb. 1893; d. Aug. 2, 1893.

6 & 7 Twins, Ethel\(^8\) and Alice\(^8\) Mann, b. Oct. 16, 1895; Alice\(^8\), d. June 3, 1896; Ethel Houston\(^8\) Mann, md. June 1, 1916, William Holder Kennedy. Children: i William Holder\(^9\) Kennedy, III, b. Sept. 8, 1917, ii James Wright\(^9\) Kennedy, b. July 31, 1921.

8 & 9 Twins Andrew Nunn\(^8\) and Arthur Walt\(^8\) Mann, b. July 17, 1898; d. May 18, 1899.

vi Paca Wilson\(^7\) Mann, b. about 1865; d. infant.


Samuel Henry Mann\(^7\), md. (2) Oct. 1, 1912, Alice (Jones) Matthews, d. June 20, 1937; sans issue.
Prominent lawyer and citizen in Arkansas. Mrs. Alice (Jones) Mann was Pres. Ark. State Federated Clubs.


ix Ida Brandon7 Mann, b. about 1871; md. M. B. Barker; sans issue.

x Emma Bell7 Mann, b. Dec. 14, 1872, in Brownsville, Tenn.; md. Jan. 17, 1900, Absalom Knox. Children:


xi Eva Johnson7 Mann, b. about 1874; md. W. T. Brasher; sans issue.

xii Edna Earl7 Mann, b. Aug. 10, 1876; md. Sept. 22, 1897, William Crutcher, M.D., b. Dec. 31, 1866, d. May 22, 1914. Children:


xiii Mamie P. Mann, b. 1878; d. 1924; unmd. A woman of great talents and beauty.

Information on the families of Victoria Virginia (Wilson) Mann was given by the head of each family and secured by Vive (Walker) Bridges. Revised 1938.

4 Paca Wilson, b. March 8, 1841; d. —; md. Ella Carter (no further record).

      1 A son, b. —, d. Oct. 31, 1895.


ii Minneola\textsuperscript{7} Wilson, b. Feb. 5, 1873; md. July 3, 1895, Andrew L. Todd (son of Aaron Todd of Tenn.), b. July 27, 1872. Children:

1 Evelyn Elizabeth\textsuperscript{8} Todd, b. ——; md. Homer Bean, son of J. J. Bean. Child: Evelyn Todd\textsuperscript{8} Bean, b. Aug. 29, 1920.

2 Aaron Wilson\textsuperscript{8} Todd, b. Sept. 30, 1902; d. 1923.

3 Andrew L.\textsuperscript{8} Todd, Jr., b. Aug. 17, 1904; md. Martha Fox, dau. of H. L. Fox. Children: i Andrew L.\textsuperscript{9} Todd, III, b. Dec. 24, 1928; ii Aaron W.\textsuperscript{9} Todd, III, b. Apr. 30, 1937.


1 Fay\textsuperscript{8} Wilson, b. May 14, 1907; md. Feb. 27, 1930, Grady Ashley.

2 Andrew Clyde\textsuperscript{8} Wilson, b. Oct. 3, 1908.

3 Florence\textsuperscript{8} Wilson, b. May 20, 1913; md. John Harvey Quinn, Oct. 20, 1934.

4 Vernon\textsuperscript{8} Wilson.

v Erby D.\textsuperscript{7} Wilson, b. July 19, 1880; d. June 3, 1907.


vii Leon Estes\textsuperscript{7} Wilson, b. Feb. 4, 1889; md. Jan. 10, 1913, Katherine Thornton of Mississippi, b. May 18, 1894. Children:

1 Wanda\textsuperscript{8} Wilson, b. Apr. 26, 1915.

2 Philip\textsuperscript{8} Wilson, b. Apr. 6, 1920.

Information on family of Samuel Henry\textsuperscript{6} Wilson was given by a member of Samuel Emmet\textsuperscript{7} Wilson family and information on the other children was given by Minneola Wilson\textsuperscript{7} Todd of Murfreesboro, Tenn. Revised 1938.

Children:
1 Shadrack Joel\(^6\) Collins, b. Nov. 12, 1835, in Brownsville, Tenn.; practicing physician in Texas.
2 William Carey\(^6\) Collins, b. Nov. 5, 1837, Methodist minister.
3 Moreau Pinckney\(^6\) Collins, b. April 9, 1840, in Brownsville, Tenn.
4 Sarah Bell\(^6\) Collins, b. May 14, 1846, in Camden, Ark.
5 Virginia Allie\(^6\) Collins, b. March 12, 1848, in Camden, Ark.
6 Cornelia Estes\(^6\) Collins, b. March 5, 1850, in Camden, Ark.
7 Anna Eliza\(^6\) Collins, b. Nov. 10, 1853.

Note: We have written a great many letters trying to contact members of Eliza Jane\(^6\) Estes family connections, but letters have been returned, others unanswered. We have tried through other relatives to get in touch with some member of Eliza Jane Estes\(^6\) Collins descendants but without success.

VI Cornelia Sarah Rebecca\(^6\) Estes, b. Feb. 14, 1818, in Pittsylvania County, Virginia; d. ——; md. April 14, 1837, in Haywood County, Tennessee, William Sangster, b. ——, d. ——.

Children:
1 Henry Carey\(^6\) Sangster, b. Oct. 22, 1839; d. Sept. 22, 1875; md. Minnie Rayner of Brownsville, Tenn., June 1, 1859. Children:
i Cornelia\(^7\) Sangster, b. Apr. 11, 1860; d. ——, md. 1887, W. P. Rose. Child:
1 Arthur Sangster\(^8\) Rose, b. June 3, 1889; md. Will Allen Byrnes, Feb. 24, 1921.

1 Rosa Neal\(^8\) Davis, b. Sept. 29, 1883; md. Oct. 26, 1904, Albert Walter Livingston of Brownsville. Children:


iv Minnie Lou Davis\(^9\) Livingston, b. June 5, 1910.


iii Jesse Louise\(^9\) Davis, b. July 22, 1919.

3 Henry Sangster\(^8\) Davis, b. Oct. 3, 1887; md. Clara Gosnell of Blytheville, Ark., 1912. Children:

i Henry Gosnell\(^9\) Davis, b. Apr. 1913.

ii Clara Louise\(^9\) Davis, b. Nov. 1915.

4 Matilda Louise\(^8\) Davis, b. Sept. 20, 1889; md. Hascal H. Hurt, Nov. 26, 1912; sans issue.

iii Jennie Belle\(^7\) Sangster, b. Apr. 22, 1866; md. Richard Wesley Jordan, June 11, 1889; sans issue.


v William Albert\(^7\) Sangster, b. Oct. 15, 1873; md. Maude Freeman; sans issue.

2 Albert Estes\(^8\) Sangster, b. ——; never married.

Information as to the genealogy of Cornelia Sarah Rebecca\(^5\) Estes was given by Rosa Neal Davis\(^8\) Livingston. Revised 1937.

VII Judith Bell\(^5\) Estes, b. in Pittsylvania County, Virginia, March 10, 1821; d. in Brownsville, Tennessee, June 28, 1903; bur. in family lot in Oakwood Cemetery, Brownsville; md. in Hay-
wood County, Tennessee, Jan. 6, 1846, John Moore, son of Jeremiah Moore and Margaret (West) of Bertie County, North Carolina; d. June 2, 1860, on plantation eight miles from Brownsville, Tennessee, where all of their children were born.

(Note: In the South before the War between the States, the country was everything, the little county seat of secondary importance to the aristocratic plantations where the people of wealth and culture lived and reared their families. The "Court House" was the term used in that day for the town where the county seat was, while the rural population were the important citizens.)

Children:

1 James West Estes Moore, b. Dec. 15, 1850; d. Feb. 3, 1920, at his home in Brownsville; bur. in family lot, Oakwood Cemetery; md. Dec. 8, 1874, in Brownsville, Mary Moore Wood, dau. of James Proudftt Wood and Anne Greene (Perkins), b. ——. Quite talented in music and literature. Children:
   i Annebel Moore, b. Sept. 21, 1876.
   ii Mary Virginia Moore, b. 1878; d. Dec. 22, 1934. She was very talented in art; studied in New York, Chicago; graduate of the New York School of Art and pupil of William M. Chase, Robert Henri Timmons, Kenneth Hayes Miller, Kenyon Cox and High Breckenridge (see "American Art Annual," Vol. XXX). For many years and to the time of her death she was Director of Art in the Memphis City Schools. She left her home filled with beautiful paintings.
   iii Wood Moore, b. Apr. 27, 1881; d. May 6, 1897.

James West Estes Moore, Sr., was an honor graduate in law; first honors, from Univ. of Va., 1871; practiced law in Brownsville, Tenn., where he was one of the leading attorneys and held position as Attorney for Louisville and Nashville railroad up to time of his death.

2 Joel John Moore, b. March 4, 1854; d. March 23, 1927, at his home on plantation 8 miles from Brownsville where he was born and lived.
3 Sallie Virginia⁶ Moore, b. Nov. 26, 1855; d. Feb. 6, 1924, in New York where she was studying vocal music; bur. in family lot in Oakwood Cemetery, Brownsville; graduated June 18, 1872, with first honors from Brownsville Female College.

Information as to history of Judith Bell⁶ Estes (Moore) was given by Annebel⁷ Moore. Revised 1938.

VIII Sarah Ann⁸ Estes, b. in Pittsylvania County, Virginia, Nov. 24, 1823; d. 1848 in Haywood County, Tennessee; md. 1847 in Haywood County, Charles Lewis Read, son of Charles Lewis Read and Sallie (Boyd), b. ——, d. June 30, 1854.

Child:

1 Sallie Lewis⁶ Read, b. June 16, 1848; d. Sept. 27, 1921, in Tenn.; md. Nov. 16, 1869, in Brownsville, Tenn., George Booth Baskerville, son of John Tabb Baskerville and Margaret (Malone), b. March 29, 1847, d. July 31, 1926. Methodist Presiding Elder and plantation owner in Mason, Tenn. Children:
   i John Tabb⁷ Baskerville, b. Nov. 25, 1870; d. Nov. 26, 1870.
   ii James Read⁷ Baskerville b. Nov. 17, 1871; d. July 12, 1873.
      1 Katherine Taylor⁹ Baskerville, b. Jan. 4, 1906; md. Sept. 1930, Clyde Q. Sheely in Miss. Child:
         i Clyde Q.⁹ Sheely, Jr., b. March 15, 1937.
2 Sarah Hunt⁸ Baskervill, b. Feb. 16, 1917 (both born in Rankin Co., Miss.)
v George Booth⁷ Baskervill, Jr., b. Jan. 6, 1876; d. March 1931; md. Jan. 24, 1911, in Birmingham, Ala., Mary Neal Hurt, dau. of William McIntyre Hurt and Mittie (Robertson), b. Nov. 8, 1886. Children:
   1 William Hunt⁸ Baskervill, b. Jan. 21, 1912, in Macon, Miss.
   2 Margaret Malone⁸ Baskervill, b. Aug. 17, 1914, in Birmingham, Ala.
   1 Margaret Baskerville⁹ Green, b. Aug. 25, 1908.
   2 Sarah Lewis⁸ Green, b. March 3, 1912 (both children b. in Del Rio, Texas).
   ix Margaret Lewis⁷ Baskervill, b. July 21, 1886, in Fayette Co., Tenn.

Information as to Sarah Ann⁵ Estes Family and descendants was given by Charles Read⁷ Baskervill and later by his widow, Mrs. Catherine Q. Baskervill; also, by Mary Taylor⁷ (Baskervill) Green. Revised 1937.

Joel⁴ Estes, md. (2) June 30, 1831, Mary Lee (Wilson) Sharpe, widow of William Sharpe, dau. of William Lee Wilson and Sarah Chew (Lee), b. April 28, 1799, d. 1871 in Memphis, Tennessee. She was a lineal descendant of the Chews, Worthingtons, Lees and Wilsons of Maryland and Virginia; her grandparents, Josiah and Sarah (Chew) Lee sold their home, "Planters Paradise" in Arundel County, Maryland and came to Tennessee with their sons, Charles W. and James Lee, in 1802. Their daughter Sarah Chew Lee, b. 1778, d. 1836, md. April 1798, William Lee Wilson, b. 1770 in Rudolph, Tennessee.

IX Bedford Mitchell⁸ Estes, b. Oct. 10, 1832, in Haywood County, Tennessee; d. April 15, 1898, in Memphis, Tennessee;
he was a very prominent attorney at Law in Memphis where he was influential in the civic and religious interests of his home city. As an active member and officer of the Presbyterian Church he was well known. In 1861 he was elected to the legislature by the people of Shelby County, Tennessee. In 1862 he was commissioned by Jefferson Davis as Confederate States District Attorney for the Western district of Tennessee. In 1875 he was one of the commissioners of the Southern Presbyterian Church to the Baltimore conference with the view of restoring fraternal relations between the Northern and Southern churches. In 1876 he was appointed Judge of the Arbitration Court for West Tennessee to aid the Supreme Court in disposing of its business.

In 1887 he was appointed Chancellor of the 11th Chancery Division of Tennessee. He was educated at the University of Nashville, Tennessee. Completed legal education at Louisville, Kentucky; he was a lawyer until he went to the bench as Chancellor (“Estes Genealogy,” pages 263-64).


Children:

3 Emily Alston Estes, b. May 31, 1858; md. Jan. 22, 1880, Rev. James George Snedecor, son of George Gaines Snedecor and Harriett (Godden), b. June 21, 1855, in Louisville, Miss., d. Nov. 20, 1916. Mr. Snedecor was B. A. from Univ. of Miss., 1872-73; Delta Psi Frat.; two years at Cornell Univ. N. Y., 1874-76; Presbyterian Home Missionary, Florida and S. Ala.; Birmingham, Ala. District, 1890-93; lived in Tuscaloosa, Ala., in charge of Stillman Institute, Theological School, under Southern Presbyterian Church L.L.D.U. of Ala., 1906. Children:
   i George Waddell Snedecor, b. Oct. 5, 1881; B. A. Univ. of Ala., 1905; M. S.; Univ. of Michigan 1913; Asst. in Physics U. of Mich. 1911-13; Prof. Math. Iowa State College, 1913; Director of Statistical
Moreau Pinckney Estes
ALBERT CAREY ESTES AND MRS. MARY QUARLES (NOEL) ESTES
(MRS. MOREAU PINCKNEY ESTES)

"Estes Hall," Haywood County, Tennessee, built by Joel Estes,
Home of Moreau Pinckney Estes, Joel Henry Estes, and Anderson Estes.
Lab., Ames, Iowa, 1926; Statistical Iowa Agricultural Equipment Station 1934; member of Kappa Sigma, Gamma Alpha, Phi Beta Kappa. Author of Correlation and Machine Calculation and numerous articles on Statistical methods; md. Dec. 29, 1908, Gertrude Crosier of Davenport, Iowa, b. Nov. 7, 1886. Children:

1 Edward Crosier\textsuperscript{8} Snedecor, b. in Ames, Iowa, July 1, 1914; d. Jan. 22, 1930.

2 James George\textsuperscript{8} Snedecor II, b. in Iowa June 9, 1917; Iowa State College 1936; Kappa Sigma.

ii Elizabeth\textsuperscript{7} Snedecor, b. in Pinellas Co., Fla., Mar. 12, 1883; md. Apr. 26, 1905, James A. Campbell, b. Nov. 5, 1874; d. Jan. 30, 1936, in Decatur, Ga. Children:

1 James A.\textsuperscript{8} Campbell, Jr., b. June 5, 1906, Atlanta, Ga.; B. S. Ala. Polytechnic Institute; Kappa Sigma.

2 Emily Estes\textsuperscript{8} Campbell, b. Nov. 5, 1908; Ga. State College for Women, 1930.

3 Richard O. Neal\textsuperscript{8} Campbell, b. July 8, 1912; B. S. Polytechnic Inst. 1934; Kappa Sigma.

4 William Bostwick\textsuperscript{8} Campbell, b. Sept. 4, 1918; Ala. Polytech. 1936.


iv Ione\textsuperscript{7} Snedecor, b. June 27, 1886, Clarksville, Tenn.; B. S. Univ. of Ala. 1908; Kappa Delta Pi, 1936; md. Oct. 17, 1911, Jesse Carlos Maxwell, b. Sept. 30, 1878, Tuscaloosa, Ala. Children:

1 Jesse Carlos\textsuperscript{8} Maxwell, Jr., b. Sept. 23, 1912; Univ. of Ala. 1930; engineering; Kappa Sigma.

2 Mary Emily\textsuperscript{8} Maxwell, b. Mar. 10, 1914; Univ. of Ala. 1932.

3 Ione\textsuperscript{8} Maxwell, b. Mar. 19, 1916.

4 James Snedecor\textsuperscript{8} Maxwell, b. Aug. 20, 1917; Univ. of Ala. 1933; Electrical Engineering.

5 Thomas Estes\textsuperscript{8} Maxwell, b. July 6, 1918.
6 Palmer Snedecor\textsuperscript{8} Maxwell, b. March 25, 1925.


1 Julie Katharin\textsuperscript{8} Snedecor, b. April 21, 1917; Mills College, Oakland, Cal.

Md. (2) July 1920, Rachel King, Chicago, Ill. Children:

2 Elliott King\textsuperscript{8} Snedecor, b. May 10, 1921.

3 Estes\textsuperscript{8} Snedecor, Jr., b. Apr. 10, 1923.

4 Philip Alston\textsuperscript{8} Snedecor, b. April 11, 1926.

vi Palmer Godden\textsuperscript{7} Snedecor, b. Oct. 20, 1891, in Birmingham, Ala.; B. S. Univ. of Ala. 1910; M. S. Univ. of Ala. June 1912; Chile, S. America, with A. S. & R. Co. Copper Mining 1917; enlisted in World War July 1918; after Armistice he was with the Texas Oil fields Tampico, Mexico; Cal. and Idaho.

vii J. Goyle\textsuperscript{7} Snedecor, b. June 11, 1894, in Birmingham, Ala.; Univ. of Ala. 1910-12; Iowa State Col. 1913; Kappa Sigma; md. Sept. 2, 1914, Mary E. Richards, b. Sept. 29, 1891, Liberty Co., Nev. Children:

1 Richard Goyle\textsuperscript{8} Snedecor, b. Oct. 30, 1921, in Sioux City, Iowa.

2 Evelyn Ione\textsuperscript{8} Snedecor, b. Mar. 27, 1924.

viii Philip Alston\textsuperscript{7} Snedecor, b. June 11, 1901, in Birmingham, Ala.; Univ. of Ala. 1918-20; Kappa Sigma; md. April 6, 1931, Wilna Frances West, b. June 19, 1904, in Plainview, Ark. Children:

1 Philip Alston\textsuperscript{8} Snedecor, Jr., b. June 30, 1933, in Fort Smith, Ark.

2 Wilna Frances\textsuperscript{8} Snedecor, b. Feb. 5, 1935, in Pine Bluff, Ark.

4 Sallie Johnston\textsuperscript{6} Estes, b. May 29, 1860; md. Aug. 11, 1881, James C. Bell, Memphis, Tenn. (son of R. D. S. Bell and Sarah ————); d. 1893 in Chicago, Ill. Children:

i J. Clarence\textsuperscript{7} Bell, Jr., b. June 6, 1883; d. Feb. 8, 1898 in Memphis, Tenn.
ii Katherine Bell, b. May 22, 1892 in Chicago, Ill.

5 Ione Estes, b. Dec. 6, 1861, in Memphis, Tenn.; md. Nov. 27, 1889, William James Dodd, b. Sept. 22, 1861; sans issue.


Children:

      1 Virginia Elizabeth Armstrong, b. Aug. 8, 1918.
   ii Henry Guion Armstrong, b. May 2, 1893; killed in action in France during World War, Aug. 8, 1918; md. Sept. 25, 1917, Elizabeth Edwards; sans issue.


9 Morgan Estes, b. Dec. 20, 1871; d. June 1, 1922.

      1 Elizabeth Lemaster, b. 1935.
   iii George P. Phillips, Jr., b. Feb. 28, 1918.

11 Flora Estes, b. June 18, 1882; md. Nov. 2, 1904, Rowan Allen Greer, son of James M. Greer and Betty (Allen). Children:
   i Rowan Allen Greer, Jr., b. Aug. 27, 1907; Yale B. A. 1928; md. April 18, 1931, Janet Carr. Children:
      1 Rowan Allen Greer, III, b. April 17, 1934.
2 David Carr⁸ Greer, b. about 1936.
i Elizabeth Estes⁷ Greer, b. Aug. 15, 1910.

Information about Bedford Mitchell⁶ Estes and his family was given by Emily Estes⁶ Snedecor and Blanche Estes⁶ Phillips. Revised, 1938.

**Descendants of Moreau Pinckney Estes⁵**

**OF HAYWOOD COUNTY, TENNESSEE**

V Moreau Pinckney⁵ Estes (2nd son of Joel⁴ Estes, son of Benjamin³, Abraham², Abraham¹, Estes) b. Nov. 14, 1806, in Bedford County, Virginia; d. Oct. 17, 1871, in Haywood County, Tennessee; buried in Estes family private cemetery on plantation of home estate in Haywood County; md. (1) Nov. 10, 1836, in Haywood County, Tennessee, Mary Quarles Noel, dau. of Ewell Noel and Lucy Hilliard (see Noel record), b. Nov. 13, 1820, d. April 16, 1859, in Haywood County; buried in Estes private cemetery.

Moreau Pinckney⁵ Estes was a prominent, influential, prosperous plantation owner in Haywood County, Tennessee.

Children:

1 Martha Cornelia⁶, b. Aug. 21, 1837; d. April 22, 1913.
2 Mary Frances⁶, b. July 1, 1839; d. March 16, 1854.
3 Moreau Pinckney⁶, Jr., b. Oct. 16, 1840; killed in battle of Atlanta, Ga., July 22, 1864, while resisting Sherman’s march to the sea.
5 Thomas Ewell⁶, b. Jan. 9, 1844; killed July 22, 1864, in battle of Atlanta, Ga., same day and same charge as his brother.
6 Lucy Quarles⁶, b. July 16, 1845; d. July 22, 1929.
8 Albert Carey⁶, b. June 17, 1849; d. July 21, 1887.
9 Sarah Belle⁶, b. March 3, 1852; d. May 25, 1852.

Moreau Pinckney⁵ Estes, md. (2) Katherine Van Buren Sherrod, widow of Col. Sherrod of Mason, Tennessee. Her first husband was Hance Bond of Denmark, Tennessee. She was born
1821, died Aug. 26, 1875, buried in Bond cemetery near Denmark. She had Bond children but no Estes children.

I Martha Cornelia\textsuperscript{6} Estes, b. Aug. 21, 1837, in Haywood, County, Tennessee; d. April 22, 1913, in St. Louis, Missouri (at home of her dau. May); buried in Folk family lot in Oakwood Cemetery, Brownsville, Tennessee; md. Nov. 7, 1855, in Haywood County, Tennessee, Henry Bate Folk, son of Benjamin Folk and Sarah Legate (Bate) Garrett (widow of John Garrett) of Bertie County, North Carolina, dau. of James Bate and Mary (Spivey), son of Humphrey Bate and Sarah (Legate), b. May 12, 1828, in Bertie County, North Carolina, d. Aug. 20, 1899, at his home in Brownsville; bur. in Folk family lot in Oakwood Cemetery; graduated from Wake Forest College, Wake Forest, North Carolina in 1849; practiced law in Brownsville where he was attorney for the Louisville and Nashville railroad. Prominent in civic and business life; active in Baptist Church; ordained to ministry in latter part of life; literary in reading and writing.

Martha Cornelia\textsuperscript{6} (Estes) Folk was a woman with great vision and lived ahead of her time in views of life and in training her children along spiritual, mental and physical lines. Her home was open to all who enjoyed her hospitality.

Children:

1 Edgar Estes\textsuperscript{7} Folk, b. Sept. 6, 1856, in Haywood Co.; d. Feb. 27, 1917, at his home in Nashville, Tenn.; bur. in family lot in Mt. Olivet Cemetery, Nashville; md. March 6, 1888, Lizzie Handly of Nashville, dau. of William Lyttle Handly and Sarah (Matthews), b. Sept. 14, 1859, in Winchester, Tenn., d. Feb. 16, 1936, at home in Nashville; active in Baptist Church work; quiet, modest, unassuming but beloved by all who knew her.

Edgar Estes\textsuperscript{7} Folk graduated from Wake Forest College, 1877, with A. M. degree; received D. D. from Wake Forest College in 1895; grad. from Southern Baptist Theological Seminary (Louisville, Ky.) in 1882; pastor of Baptist church, Murfreesboro, Tenn., Millersburg, Ky.; Albany, Ga.; Editor of “Baptist and Reflector” (Tennessee State Baptist paper) for 28

i James White\textsuperscript{8} Folk, b. and d. June 19, 1892.

ii Annie White\textsuperscript{8} Folk, b. July 24, 1894; literary, artistic in talents; md. Nov. 14, 1919, Wayne Franklin Murphy, son of John Farrington Murphy and Sudie (Lively), b. Dec. 23, 1893, in McMinnville, Tenn. Children: 1 Betty Ann\textsuperscript{9} Murphy, b. Feb. 15, 1923; 2 Wayne Farrington\textsuperscript{9} Murphy, b. Nov. 30, 1930.


iv Cornelia\textsuperscript{8} Folk, b. May 30, 1900; artistic in talents; md. March 2, 1926, Lemuel B. Stevens, son of Henry Stevens and —— (Birthright) of Nashville; successful businessman; Children: 1 Boy\textsuperscript{9}, b. d. Nov. 1931; 2 Lemuel\textsuperscript{9} Stevens, Jr., b. Aug. 3, 1933; 3 Cornelia Folk\textsuperscript{9} Stevens, b. May 30, 1935.

v Joseph Henry\textsuperscript{8} Folk, b. Feb. 9, 1906, in Nashville; banker; has won distinction in amateur tennis.

Information as to family of Edgar Estes\textsuperscript{7} Folk was given by Annie White\textsuperscript{8} (Folk) Murphy and Edgar Estes\textsuperscript{8} Folk, Jr. Revised, 1938.

2 Mary Frances\textsuperscript{7} Folk, b. Aug. 6, 1858; d. June 24, 1859; bur. in Estes Cemetery, "Estes Hall," Haywood, Co., Tenn.
3 Benjamin Moreau Folk, b. Nov. 1, 1861; d. Oct. 20, 1862; bur. in Estes Cemetery, "Estes Hall."

4 Henry Bate Folk, b. Oct. 18, 1863, in Haywood Co., Tenn.; d. Sept. 16, 1885, in St. Louis, Mo.; bur. in Folk family lot in Oakwood Cem., Brownsville; graduated from Wake Forest College June 14, 1883; was valedictorian of class; received medal; also tied for medal in Greek; was principal of large school in New Orleans, La., when only 20 yrs. of age. In 1884 he entered journalism on staff of Times-Democrat, New Orleans, later transferred to staff of St. Louis Republic (Democratic paper) in St. Louis, Mo. Brilliant intellect with a promising future which death cut short at age of 22. Unmd.

5 Reau Estes Folk, b. Sept. 21, 1865, in Haywood Co.; md. Feb. 6, 1901, in Nashville, Tenn., Nannie Dudley Pilcher, dau. of Matthew Barrow Pilcher and Judith (Winston), b. Feb. 18, 1876, in Nashville; president of Ladies' Hermitage Association for many years; patriotic and social prominence; member of National Committee for preservation of Historic places (1936-38).

Reau Estes Folk attended Wake Forest College 1881-83; entered journalism 1887 on staff of "American," Nashville; later associated with News Scimitar, Memphis, Tenn.; clerk of Tenn. House of Representatives, 1893-99; State Treasurer of Tenn. 1901 to 1911, from 1911 to retirement in 1932 he was agency Manager for East and Middle Tenn. for Equitable Life Insurance Co.; 32nd degree Mason; Kappa Alpha Frat.; member of Sons of American Revolution and other patriotic and civic organizations; member of Immanuel Baptist church. (See "Abridged Compendium of American Genealogy," Vol. I, page 642; Vol. II, pages 141-42.)

Children:


ii Judith Dudley Folk, b. July 31, 1912, in Nashville; grad. from Ward-Belmont College, 1929, and from
Pine Manor College, Wellesley, Mass. 1932; from Wellesley College, 1934; md. in Nashville April 17, 1937, John Marks Templeton, son of Harvey Templeton and Novella (Handly).

iii Reau Estes² Folk, Jr., b. Jan. 6, 1917, in Nashville; grad. from Webb’s School (Bell Buckle, Tenn.), June 1934; entered Vanderbilt Univ. Sept. 1934; athletic, literary and well travelled.

Information given by Reau Estes’ Folk. Revised, 1938.

6 Carey Albert⁷ Folk, b. Dec. 2, 1867, in Brownsville; md. in Haywood Co., June 19, 1894, Emma Harrison Gates, dau. of Col. Robert Gates and Caledonia Jane (Jester), b. Aug. 5, 1871, in Jackson, Tenn. She has been president of many clubs and is a leader in literary and social circles; and is known for her gracious hospitality. Carey Albert⁷ Folk graduated from Richmond College, Va., 1887; won Willoughby Read Reading medal; graduate student John Hopkins Univ., 1893-94; President of Brownsville Female College 1894-99; President Boscobel College for Young Ladies, Nashville, 1899-1912; author of article “Tennessee since the War;” published in “South in the Building of the Nation,” Vol. II, Chap. IV Tenn.; established and President of C. A. Folk and Co., General Insurance and Loans, Nashville; Deacon in Immanuel Baptist Church; Mason; member of Sons of American Revolution and other organizations, town and country clubs; Kappa Alpha Frat. (See “Abridged Compendium of American Genealogy,” Vol. I, page 642; Vol. II, page 142.) Children:


ii Robert Gates⁸ Folk, b. April 1, 1897, in Brownsville; md. Aug. 1918, in San Antonio, Tex., Rosemary Poindexter Pelham, dau. of Chas. Pelham and Rosemary (Poindexter), b. March 1, 1893, in El Paso, Tex., Robert Gates⁸ Folk, student at Vanderbilt Univ.; was in aviation training at Austin, Tex., at time of Armistice of World War,


Information given by Carey Albert Folk. Revised, 1938.

7 Joseph Wingate Folk, b. Oct. 28, 1869, in Brownsville, Tenn.; d. May 28, 1923, in New York City at home of his sister, May; buried in Oakwood Cemetery, Brownsville.

Md. Nov. 10, 1896, in Brownsville, Gertrude Glass, dau. of Thomas E. Glass and Sallie (Thomas), b. Feb. 12, 1872; sans issue; president of Morning Choral Society, St. Louis, Mo.; prominent in all musical circles and known for her beautiful hospitality.

Joseph Wingate Folk graduated from law at Vanderbilt University, Nashville, 1890, with L.L.B. degree; received L.L.D. from Univ. of Mo., 1905, William Jewell College, Mo., 1906; Drury Lane College, 1907; Westminster College, Fulton, Mo., 1907; Southwestern Baptist Univ., Jackson, Tenn., 1908; Baylor Univ., Waco, Texas, 1919; held many positions of trust and prominence and was the author of many statute laws in Mo.; Circuit Attorney of St. Louis, Mo., 1900-04; Governor of Mo., 1905-09; Chief Counsel for Interstate Commerce Commission, 1914-18; endorsed for President of the United States of America by Mo., State Democratic Convention, 1910 (see published records). In 1919 represented Egypt against British Protectorate; 1922 to time of death, 1923, was Counsel for Peru in Tacna-Arica controversy; member of Bap-
tist church; Sons of American Revolution; other patriotic societies and clubs, town and country clubs in St. Louis, Mo., and Washington, D. C.; Kappa Alpha Fraternity.


Mathesia Bell (Folk)7 Webb, grad. from Brownsville Female College with A. M. degree; member of the Daughters of the American Revolution; National Society, United States Daughters of 1812; United Daughters of the Confederacy; Colonial Daughters of the 17th Century, through which Society she was instrumental in marking the grave of Miles Cary in Warwick Co., Va., who was the immigrant ancestor to Va., also instrumental in marking the grave of Captain Joel Estes, of War of 1812; member of Baptist church, Dixie Club and other clubs in New York; co-compiler of CARY-ESTES GENEALOGY.

Information as to Joseph Wingate7 Folk and Mathesia Bell7 (Folk) Webb was given by the latter. Revised, 1938.


Humphrey Bate7 Folk attended Southwestern Baptist Univ., Jackson, Tenn., Wake Forest College, Wake Forest, N. C.; Southern Baptist Theological Seminary, Louisville, Ky.; graduating from there in 1903; pastor at Shelbyville, Tenn.; Midway, Ky.; Livingston, Ala.,
1903-1912; Secretary of Life and Casualty Insurance Co. of Nashville, Tenn., 1914 to 1922, and Sec'y. and Treasurer of same Co. since the later date; member of Baptist church, country and town Clubs in Nashville; Sons of American Revolution; S.A.E Fraternity. (See "Abridged Compendium of American Biography," Vol. I, page 642; Vol. II, page 142.) Children:


1 Mary Ruth Folk, b. Dec. 8, 1932.

ii Humphrey Estes Folk, b. Sept. 23, 1909, in Livingston, Ala.; attended Univ. of the South, Sewanee, Tenn.; banker in Memphis, Tenn.; md. July 29, 1930, Martha Rodgers, dau. of H. N. Rodgers and Martha (Warfield) of Memphis, Tenn. Children:

1 Martha Rodgers Folk, b. Aug. 20, 1931.
2 Humphrey Estes Folk, Jr., b. Feb. 9, 1936.

Information given by Humphrey Bate Folk. Revised, 1938.

i Allen Estes Cox, b. Nov. 4, 1902, in Brownsville; grad. in literary department at Vanderbilt Univ., 1923; grad. in Law from Yale Univ., 1926, practicing attorney in Memphis, Tenn.; member of law firm, Waring, Walker and Cox; member of Univ. Club; Kappa Alpha Frat.; Phi Delta Phi Legal Frat.; Baptist church; md. Feb. 10, 1931, in Jackson, Tenn., Hortense Beare, dau. of Col. Robert Lee Beare and Mary (Rainey), b. Nov. 17, 1906, in Jackson; prominent in social circles, Baptist church; beloved by all who know her. Children:
1 Allen Cox, III, b. Dec. 26, 1932, in Memphis.
3 Mary Rainey Cox, b. Nov. 12, 1937, in Memphis.

Information on above families was given by Lucile Cornelia (Folk) Cox. Revised, 1938.

II Mary Frances Estes, b. July 1, 1839; d. March 16, 1854. She was remarkable in many respects for one of her age. Her beauty of face and person, her loveliness of disposition, her intelligence and cheerfulness of spirits made her extraordinary. She was never known to utter an impatient word nor to manifest ill-humor.

III Moreau Pinckney Estes, Jr., b. Oct. 18, 1840; d. July 22, 1864; killed in Battle of Atlanta, Ga., while resisting Sherman's march to the sea. He and his brother, Thomas Ewell Estes, were in the infantry of Joseph E. Johnston and Hood's Army; both killed same day; unmd.

IV Joel Henry Estes, b. Feb. 20, 1842, in Haywood County, Tennessee; d. May 13, 1923, at his home, "Estes Hall," Haywood County; bur. in Estes private family cemetery on plantation where his father, mother and members of his family are buried. He was a large plantation owner in Haywood County and owned and lived upon the estate of his father and grandfather, where he died. An influential citizen, his civic and religious influence was felt in all of the activities of his county, town and state. Firm yet mild, he was beloved by all who knew him. He was a
student at the Universities of Virginia and North Carolina. Md. (1) Feb. 27, 1862, in Haywood County, Martha Ann Mann, dau. of Austin and Phredonia (Bradford), b. June 11, 1843; d. Feb. 17, 1879; bur. in Estes private cemetery. Children:

1 Mary Noel⁷ Estes, b. Nov. 8, 1863, in Haywood Co.; md. March 27, 1884, Thomas Edwin Moody, son of Henry Shelton Moody and Elizabeth (Minor), b. Jan. 29, 1859, in Crockett Co., Tenn.; d. Dec. 31, 1919, in Athens; successful business man. Mary Noel⁷ (Estes) Moody is a leader and officer in literary, patriotic, social and Baptist church circles; a versatile writer; her influence of leadership is felt wherever she goes. (See “Who’s Who in America.”) Children:


v Gray Estes⁸ Moody, b. Nov. 23, 1900; d. Oct. 15, 1929; unmd.; Physical Culture teacher in Women’s College in the South.

2 Austin Mann⁷ Estes, b. Jan. 24, 1866; d. April 10, 1868.
3 Joel Henry⁷ Estes, b. Oct. 15, 1868; d. April 15, 1873.
(All of these children are bur. in Estes private cemetery “Estes Hall.”)

5 Patrick Mann7 Estes, b. Jan. 24, 1872, in Haywood Co., Tenn.; B. A. graduate and Phi Beta Kappa from Richmond College, Va.; LL.B. from Washington Univ., St. Louis, Mo., Vanderbilt Univ., Nashville. Founder and General Counsel for Life and Casualty Insurance Co., Nashville; Deputy Governor of Colonial Wars of America; Sons of American Revolution; deacon in Baptist church, Nashville; member of town and country clubs; influential citizen in his state in political and commercial life; successful business man; charitable in thought and action. Actively interested in family genealogy and co-compiler in this genealogy. (All of the families are indebted to him for his interest and cooperation in compiling the Cary-Estes Genealogy. M. F. W.)

Md. Jan. 12, 1898, in Nashville, Gray McLaughlin, dau. of James McLaughlin and Elizabeth (Warner), b. Nov. 10, 1875, in Nashville. “None knew her but to love her, none named her but to praise,” whether in social, club or home circles. Children:


iii Patrick Mann8 Estes, Jr., b. Feb. 8, 1912, in Nashville; attended Univ. of Vanderbilt and Virginia Institute at Charlottesville, LL.B; Counsel for Life and Casualty Insurance Co., Nashville. Unmd.
Information on Joel Henry\(^6\) Estes and family was given by Mary Noel\(^7\) (Estes) Moody and Patrick Mann\(^7\) Estes. Revised, 1938.

V Thomas Ewell\(^6\) Estes, b. Jan. 9, 1844; killed July 22, 1864, in battle of Atlanta, Georgia, in same charge with his brother, Moreau Pinckney; unmd.


He was a soldier in the War of 1861-65; member of Tennessee State Legislature, 1875-77; prosperous plantation owner in Lauderdale. She was noted for her sweetness of disposition and gracious hospitality. He and his wife and children are buried in private lot near Durhamville, Tennessee.

Children:

1 Mary Irene\(^7\) Rice, b. Feb. 18, 1867; d. Oct. 17, 1931, in Dyersburg, Tenn., at home of her brother, Ralph Rice; unmd.; unselfish and beloved by all who knew her.

2 Charles Stephens Olin\(^7\) Rice, Jr., b. Aug. 21, 1868; d. Aug. 1, 1869.


4 Marion Estes\(^7\) Rice, b. Sept. 20, 1871; d. Nov. 18, 1871.

5 Ernest\(^7\) Rice, b. Aug. 31, 1872, in Lauderdale Co.; md. Dec. 20, 1902, in Dyersburg, Tenn., Katherine Klyce, dau. of J. M. Klyce and M. Clementine (Kierolf), b. Jan. 26, 1878, prominent socially wherever she lives. Grad. in law from Lebanon College, Tenn., successful attorney and promoter of railroads in Dyersburg; Pres. of Federal Land Bank of Louisville, Ky.; also General Agent of Farm Credit Administration of Louisville; active member of Methodist Church. Member of clubs in Dyersburg, Memphis, Tenn., and Louisville, Ky. (See "Who's Who in America," Vol. XVII, page 1929.)
6 Lucy Cornelia\(^7\) Estes, b. March 4, 1874, in Haywood Co.; leader in church and literary circles wherever she lives; md. Apr. 29, 1896, Paul Fielding Kefauver, son of J. P. Kefauver and Nannie (Rieves), b. May 18, 1863, in Madisonville, Tenn.; sans issue.

7 Moreau Pinckney\(^7\) Estes, b. Mar. 16, 1876, in Haywood Co.; active in law practice in Nashville; md. (1) Sept. 14, 1904, in Gallatin, Tenn., Clarabel Turner, dau. of Col. and Mrs. J. J. Turner, d. 1905; md. (2) Lula B. Epperson, dau. of W. R. Brinburst. Child:
   i Clara Clarke\(^8\) Estes, b. Aug. 18, 1912.

8 Martha Ann\(^7\) Estes, b. Sept. 7, 1878; d. Sept. 29, 1879; bur. in Estes private cemetery, "Estes Hall."

Joel\(^6\) Estes, md. (2) March 11, 1880, in Hanover County, Virginia, Mildred Henry Anderson, dau. of Edmund Anderson and Emily (Day), b. May 10, 1843, in Hanover County, Virginia, d. Nov. 26, 1901, in Haywood County, Tennessee, bur. in Estes private cemetery at "Estes Hall."

Children:

9 Edmund Anderson\(^7\) Estes, b. Dec. 6, 1880; successful planter and 4th generation to live at "Estes Hall"; md. Oct. 10, 1899, in Athens, Tenn., Rose Matlock, dau. of G. W. Matlock and Julia (Lane), b. Aug. 9, 1881. Child:
   i Joel Henry\(^8\) Estes, III, b. Nov. 9, 1911, in Haywood Co.; md. May 16, 1936, Margaret Claire Zeller, dau. of Alexander Zeller and Gertrude (Beersbower).

10 Emily Day\(^7\) Estes, b. Nov. 19, 1883; d. July 15, 1884; bur. in Estes private cemetery, "Estes Hall."

Joel Henry\(^6\) Estes, md. (3) Dec. 9, 1904, in Ripley, Tenn., Minnie Landrum Bacon, dau. of Dr. William Thomas Landrum and Sarah Rebecca (Milner) of Oglethorpe Co., Ga. (widow of Thomas J. Bacon whom she married in 1883). No children of Estes marriage.
Information on Joel Henry⁶ Estes and family was given by Mary Noel⁷ (Estes) Moody and Patrick Mann⁷ Estes. Revised, 1938.

V Thomas Ewell⁶ Estes, b. Jan. 9, 1844; killed July 22, 1864, in battle of Atlanta, Georgia, in same charge with his brother, Moreau Pinckney; unmd.


He was a soldier in the War of 1861-65; member of Tennessee State Legislature, 1875-77; prosperous plantation owner in Lauderdale. She was noted for her sweetness of disposition and gracious hospitality. He and his wife and children are buried in private lot near Durhamville, Tennessee.

Children:

1 Mary Irene⁷ Rice, b. Feb. 18, 1867; d. Oct. 17, 1931, in Dyersburg, Tenn., at home of her brother, Ralph Rice; unmd.; unselfish and beloved by all who knew her.


4 Marion Estes⁷ Rice, b. Sept. 20, 1871; d. Nov. 18, 1871.

5 Ernest⁷ Rice, b. Aug. 31, 1872, in Lauderdale Co.; md. Dec. 20, 1902, in Dyersburg, Tenn., Katherine Klyce, dau. of J. M. Klyce and M. Clementine (Kierolf), b. Jan. 26, 1878, prominent socially wherever she lives. Grad. in law from Lebanon College, Tenn., successful attorney and promoter of railroads in Dyersburg; Pres. of Federal Land Bank of Louisville, Ky.; also General Agent of Farm Credit Administration of Louisville; active member of Methodist Church. Member of clubs in Dyersburg, Memphis, Tenn., and Louisville, Ky. (See “Who’s Who in America,” Vol. XVII, page 1929.)
J. W. Estes

A. C. Estes

Lucile D. Estes Rice
Mrs. I. D. Rice
Ewell Noel

Born in Hanover County, Virginia, 1782; died in Maury County, Tenn., August, 1856
Children:


iii Henry Klyce8 Rice, b. May 2, 1912.


i Ewell Linerieux8 Rice, b. Jan. 16, 1900; d. Aug. 16, 1903.


iii Alice Anderson8 Rice, b. June 21, 1907.


Md. (2) May 28, 1919, in Haywood Co., Myra Landrum Bacon, dau. of Thomas J. Bacon and Minnie (Landrum), b. Oct. 24, 1886, in Fulton, Tenn. Children:


iii Milton Bacon Rice, b. July 19, 1925.

iv Mary Ann Lindsay Rice, b. Sept. 20, 1928.


Information as to the family of Lucie Quarles (Estes) Rice was given by Ernest Rice. Revised 1938.


VIII Albert Carey Estes, b. June 17, 1849; d. July 21, 1887, at home in Brownsville; md. Nov. 6, 1872, in Brownsville, Leonora Perry Mann, dau. of Austin Mann and Phredonia (Bradford), b. May 17, 1852, d. March 16, 1887, in Brownsville; both buried in family lot in Oakwood Cemetery, Brownsville.

Albert Carey Estes graduated from University of Virginia;
leading attorney at Law in Brownsville; large plantation owner in Haywood County; was known for his handsome physique, gracious and courtly manners. Leonora Perry (Mann) Estes was a woman of rare beauty and charm; both members of the Baptist church.

Children:

1 Phredonia Bradford⁷ Estes, b. Aug. 26, 1873; active in leadership in clubs, church, social life; member of Baptist church; Daughters of the American Revolution; United Daughters of the Confederacy, and other clubs; graduated from Brownsville Female College; musical and artistic; md. Jan. 14, 1897, in Brownsville, Robert Cooke Kefauver, son of Jacob Peter Kefauver and Nancy (Rieves), b. Aug. 25, 1870, in Madisonville, Tenn., prominent citizen and business man; Children:

i Elizabeth⁸ Kefauver, b. Dec. 1, 1897; d. Oct. 8, 1901.
ii Robert Fielding⁸ Kefauver, b. April 19, 1901; d. Aug. 9, 1914.

iii Carey Estes⁸ Kefauver, b. July 26, 1903; grad. from Univ. of Tenn.; grad. from Yale Law School, 1927; prominent Attorney at Law in Chattanooga, member of Chambliss, Sizer and Kefauver Law firm; awarded medal as outstanding citizen in Chattanooga for year 1936 in civic work; member of Baptist church; Sons of the American Revolution; social and business clubs, town and country; md. Aug. 8, 1935, in Glasgow, Scotland, Nancy Patterson Pigott, dau. of Stephen J. Pigott and Mary (Lewis), b. Jan. 21, 1911, in Glasgow. She possesses rare mentality and charm.

iv Nancy Rieves⁸ Kefauver, b. Jan. 10, 1907; talented artist.

v Lenora Mann⁸ Kefauver, b. Apr. 9, 1911; teacher of Domestic Science.

2 Ewell Moreau⁷ Estes, b. Feb. 24, 1876; d. Sept. 9, 1877; bur. in family lot in Oakwood Cemetery, Brownsville.

3 Albert Carey⁷ Estes, Jr., b. May 16, 1878; graduated from literary and law departments in Vanderbilt University, Nashville; practiced law in Brownsville; unmd.

Information on Albert Carey⁶ Estes and family was given by Phredonia Bradford⁷ (Estes) Kefauver. Revised, 1938.

i Ada Virginia⁸ Estes, b. Nov. 18, 1900; md. (1) Joseph Petrie Lyons, Attorney at Law in Memphis, Tenn. Child: 1 William Estes⁹ Lyons, b. March 1, 1922; he has received distinction as a movie actor and, also in musical circles.


Md. (3) Nov. 18, 1935, Thomas Prentice, son of Thomas Prentice (Ship owner) and Mary Beatrice (Curtis) of Glasgow, Scotland, and Symington House, Symington. She was featured as a movie star by name of "Virginia Bradford."


iii Mary Leila⁸ Estes, b. Feb. 11, 1904.

5 Leonora Perry⁷ Estes, b. June 8, 1884; mild and gentle in spirit; beloved by all; md. Nov. 6, 1908, Dr. Timothy Daniel Welch, son of Ranson J. Welch and Frances (Rogers) of Miss., b. Feb. 2, 1877. Children (all born in Mississippi):

i Phredonia Estes⁸ Welch, b. Feb. 12, 1912.


iv Richard Noel⁸ Welch, b. Nov. 19, 1924.

Information on Jefferson Mann⁷ Estes and his family was given by Ada Virginia⁶ (Estes) Prentice and Ruby Grace⁵ (Estes) Cannons and Ruby Grace (Wynne) Estes. Revised, 1938.

Information on Leonora Perry⁷ (Estes) Welch was given by Mrs. Welch and children. Revised, 1938.
NOTE: On page 14 "The Cary Family in England," by Henry G. Cary, Boston, Mass., the author states that the name Cary was changed to Carey, by his father in 1820.

NOTE: Albert Carey⁶ Estes was a member of the 7th Tennessee Regiment Co. D, Cavalry, Forrest Brigade, Haywood Co. Rangers, in the war between the States, 1861-65; he joined the army the day he was 14 years old.

The following memorial Albert Carey⁶ Estes dedicated to his children:

"My children God bless you and make you noble men and women.
The Estes blood and name is honorable, true and brave.
Prove yourselves worthy members of this ancient family.

Your loving Father,
Albert Carey Estes."


X FRANCIS MARION⁶ Estes, b. Aug. 26, 1854, in Haywood County, Tenn.; d. June 19, 1909, at his home in St. Louis, Missouri; bur. in Belfontaine Cemetery, St. Louis; graduated from University of Virginia; McGill University, Montreal, Canada; prominent Attorney at Law in St. Louis; Judge on Bench of Law; member of Baptist church; clubs of political, patriotic and social interests; was known for his immaculate personal appearance and courtly manners; md. (1) Oct. 13, 1875, in Dyersburg, Tenn., Sarah Fredonia Phillips, dau. of James William Phillips and Martha Almedia (Williamson), b. Dec. 4, 1855, d. June 16, 1902, brilliant mentality and musical.

Children:

1 Francis Moreau⁷ Estes, b. Nov. 15, 1880; an active and influential mining engineer in Mexico and South America; md. March 30, 1914, Mary Phelan, dau. of James Phelan (Congressman from Tennessee) and Mary (Early), b. Sept. 23, 1888, in Memphis, Tenn. Child:


Francis Marion Estes, md. (2) Aug. 5, 1896, in St. Louis, Missouri, Nellie Stockton and Nellie (Mitchell), b. Mar. 31, 1870, in St. Louis, Missouri, known for her musical talents and gracious hospitality.

Child:

3 Stockton Marion Estes, b. Feb. 16, 1898, in St. Louis; banker and business man in New York; md. Dec. 29, 1925, in Alexandria, La., Cecelia Benjamin Slack, dau. of Rev. William Samuel Slack and Caroline Augusta (Benjamin), b. Sept. 23, 1901, known and beloved for her charm, intellect and social talents. Children:

i Cecelia Benjamin Estes, b. Feb. 21, 1928.


iii Joel Cutter Estes, b. July 9, 1933. (All children were b. in Alexandria, La.)

Information as to Francis Marion Estes and his family was given by Grace (Estes) Smith and Cecelia Benjamin (Slack) Estes. Revised, 1938.

Excerpt from a letter written by Hon. P. M. Estes, June 4, 1910:

"My dear May: Our Grandfather was Moreau Pinckney Estes who married Mary Quarles Noel. I have a photo of
both. I enclose a copy of a letter recently written to my
Father concerning this Mary Noel which explains much that
you are acquainted with in the gentle character and loving
maternal interest of your Mother and all of their children.

NOEL

Cornelius Noel: "Journals of the House of Burgesses of Vir-

(Note: "He must have come to America in 1652 since one
had to live here fourteen years before naturalization.")

"Virginia Magazine of History and Biography," Vol. XVII,
page 244-45, "Cornelius Noel petition for citizenship in this
country." James City, Virginia Journal of the Grand Assembly,
November 8, 1666, page 42.

"Whereas Cornelius Noel hath long lived in this Country,
servant and Freeman and of the Reformed Religion and hath
taken Land with a full resolution to make his constant abode
in this Country and to demean himself as a true and faithful
servant towards his Majesty and his Leige people, hath peti-
tioned he might be admitted a Denizen of this Country.
"It is by the Governor Council and Burgesses of this Grand
Assembly Granted and Ordered that the said Cornelius Noel
be made a free Denizen.

Ut. in Aliis & Co. William Berkley, Governor."

"... Noel a Mariner came from England to Tappa-
hannock, Essex County, Virginia, after 1660 with a party of
Huguenots, among whom were some of his own family."

(Probably Cornelius Noel was the mariner.)

"After 1660 the Noel family in Hanover Co., Va., owned
the land upon which the Noels settled."

"... Noel, supposed to have been a brother settled in
North Carolina."

"Old Rappahannock Record Deed Book 3," 1663-68, page 342.
(later Jarman) and John Powell, divide land they had patented
Sep. 25, 1665. (This was patented 1697 on Occupacea Creek.
"State Land Office Book 5," page 469.)
“Old Rappanock Record Will and Deed Book 9,” 1696-99, page 337. Will of Cornelius Noel dated Jan. 10, 1698-9, proved June 20, 1699, wife Elizabeth to son James, land called “New Holland”; dau. Eliz. Noel (who is under age) son Daniel Noel; dau. Mary Clutson, Dau. Margaret Connellie, sons Cornelius and James Noel (who are both under age.)


“I suspect he was English by descent, but his parents may have lived in Holland a while as many of the English did. John Custis, altho an Englishman, lived in Rotterdam until he came to Virginia.” H.

**ESSEX COUNTY RECORDS**

(Essex County was formed in 1692 from a part of Old Rappahannock.)

Cornelius Noel, b. ——; d. 1699; md. Elizabeth ——. Children: James, b. by 1678 (since he was of age when his father made his will). This is probably he: “Essex Will Book 6,” page 295: Will of Jas. Noel, dated October 15, 1733, proved April 21, 1741, mentions sons Jas. Cornelius, John, Edward, Joseph and Thomas to whom he leaves land lying on Occupaeca Creek; wife Eliz. “to three sons, Rice, Reuben and Richard and 2 daughters, Milly and Hester 3 parts of the rest of my negroes and my personal estate.” Wife extrix. and sons Jas. and Cornelius exor. (This sounds as if he were married twice.)


“Will Book 6,” page 338, September 15, 1741, Division of Jas. Noel’s estate. The shares of the estate coming to Thos., Rice, Reuben, Riebd and Milly were left in the hands of the Estrix (showing these children were under age). Esther by this time was married and received her share as Esther Garnett.

(“Virginia County Records I.”) Richard C. Noel of Essex County md. Mary Crutchfield of Spotsylvania County (Deed Book, page 453, No. 1).
(Halifax County Virginia Census 1785) Thomas Noell: 12 white souls, 2 dwellings, 2 other dwellings.

Cornelius Noel, b. ---; d. ---; md. Anna ---.


Cornelius Noel, Jr., b. about 1757; d. in Bedford County, Virginia, 1821; md. Sally (probably Ewell of Hanover County, although the last name is not mentioned), dau. of Thomas Ewell and Mary (Bennett) ("Virginia Magazine of History and Biography," Vol. XXXI, page 347). Thomas Ewell and Mary Bennett Ewell deed to lands in Virginia ("Virginia Magazine of History and Biography," Vol. XXI, page 298). "Capt. Thos. Ewell for police ("Virginia Revolutionary Army Records," Mar. 20, 1778).

(Will of Cornelius Noel in full on pages 201-202.)

"Archives Division Virginia State Library, Caroline Chancery Court Papers," July 2, 1792. By this date Mary, dau. of Stapleton Crutchfield, had married Richard, son of Rice Noel of Essex County.

(This information is also given in "Crozier's Spotsylvania County," page 453. Rice was a son of Jas. Noel, d. 1741, in Essex County (secured by B.A.C.).

"The records of Hanover County prior to 1865 were destroyed in that year. There are no records here prior to that date."

(Signed) C. W. Taylor, Clerk, November 1937.

Note: We have written innumerable letters trying to verify the last name of Sally (wife of Cornelius Noel, Jr.). From names continued in the Noel and in the Estes families, it seems plausible that Sally was an Ewell and that Ewell Noel was one of the children, although his name is not mentioned in the Will of Cornelius Noel, Jr. The names, Cornelia, Thomas Ewell and Ewell Noel, Thomas Ewell Estes have passed to several generations. M. F. W.
Ewell Noel, b. 1782, in Hanover County, Virginia; d. Aug. 1856, in Maury County, Tennessee; moved from Hanover County in 1833 and settled in Maury County (now Crockett County, Tennessee); md. Lucy Hilliard, dau. of ——. Hilliard and Mary (Quarles), b. Oct. 4, 1761, dau. of Henry Quarles and Mary (Williamson) of Hanover County. (Deed: “Virginia Magazine of History and Biography,” Vol. XXV, page 291).

Children of Ewell Noel and Lucy Quarles Hilliard:

1 Maria (or Eliza) Noel.
4 Lucy Ann Noel, b. ——; md. (1) Mr. Sweet; (2) Coltrr Midgett.
5 Betty Noel, b. ——; md. Tom Moody. Children: i Ida Moody, md. Mr. Loving (several ch.); ii Mattie Moody, md. Mr. Caruthers; iii Moreau Moody, b. ——; iv John D. Moody; v Will Moody; vi Date Moody, md. Miss Penn.

Ewell Noel, md. (2) Miss Coslem.

Children:

6 Ellen Noel, md. Mr. King. Children: i Augusta King; md. Mr. Goodloe; ii J. W. King; iii Will King.
7 Thomas Edwin Noel, b. May 25, 1824, in Hanover Co., Va.; d. Nov. 6, 1891, in Bells, Tenn. (Crockett Co.); md. three times. Md. (1) Mary Frances Noel, a cousin, probably a dau. of Tom Noel from Campbell Co., Va. Children:
   i Mary Edwina Noel, b. Nov. 4, 1857; d. May 22, 1899; md. Apr. 27, 1875, T. Walter Hardy. Children:
      1 Mary Noel Hardy, b. Aug. 20, 1877; md. Walter Bell, Nov. 21, 1900.
      2 Corinne Hardy, b. July 29, 1879; d. Feb. 7, 1890.
      3 T. Walter Hardy, Jr., b. June 27, 1881; md. July 17, 1912, Jane Smith Tillman of Nashville.
(of prominent Washington and Tillman families). Children: i Tillman Hardy; ii T. Walter Hardy; iii Louis Hardy.

4 Florence Hardy, b. Jan. 20, 1884; md. May 30, 1907, Dr. Frederick Bowman of Jacksonville, Fla. Children: i Mary Noel Bowman, md. ——; ii Frederick Hardy Bowman, md. ——; iii Cecelia Bowman.


7 Carey Estes Hardy, b. about 1892; md. Gladys Brown. Child: James Hardy.

8 James B. Hardy, unmd.
   ii Ewell Noel, b. July 26, 1861; d. March 18, 1912; md. Maud Hicks of Bells, Tenn. Children:
   1 Norma Noel, b. ——, md. Stanley Richards, no children.
   2 Thomas Edwin Noel, unmd.
   3 Corinne Noel, md. Henry Carr.

Thomas Edwin Noel md. (2) Emma Green. Child:

Thomas Edwin Noel, md. (3) Katherine Ford of N. C. Child:
   iv Laura Gallaway Noel, md. Hendrix Cox Graham.

Information on Ewell Noel and his descendants was given by Olive (Noel) Cawthorne, 1937.


Cornelius Noell, Sr., died in Bedford County, Virginia, in 1821; he left a will dated 14 Oct. 1820 which was probated in Bedford County, 27 March 1821. In it he mentions his wife, Sally Noell; dau. Ann Cobbs; Sally Milner; Elizabeth Ronald; Peggy Estes (md. Benjamin T. Estes, March 22, 1813, son of
Benjamin Estes; Polly Milner, Susan Merritt; Cornelius Noel; Jesse Noell, Simon M.; James; John, Cabel. Simon M., Cornelius and Jesse Noell qualified as executors of the will.

Jesse Noell died in Bedford County, Virginia, October 1821; he left a non-cupative will which was proved and probated in Bedford County 27 November 1821. His wife was Miss Judith Shelton Price, dau. of Charles Price to whom he was married 17 January 1802; he left his estate to his wife and children, Livingstone P. Noell; Lameria A.; Eliza S.; Catherine J., md. William D. Street; Jesse M. Noell.

Subsequently on December 23, 1824, Mrs. Judith S. Noell, widow of Jesse Noell, deceased, united in marriage with John L. Cobbs. The following are the children of that marriage: Virginia L. Cobbs, md. Charles W. Price; Amanda Cobbs; Thomas N. Cobbs, md. Miss Margaret L. Buford.

Mrs. Judith Shelton Cobbs died in 1848, and in 1849 the two sets of children united in a friendly suit in the County Court of Bedford and had the two estates of the late Jesse Noell and Mrs. Judith S. Cobbs equally divided between them.

Thomas Noell died in Bedford County, Virginia 1831. He left a will dated 9 September 1831 which was probated in Bedford County 26 September 1831. His wife is not mentioned in his will; it is presumed she had parted life. He mentions his daughter, Polly P. Noell; Catherine Falls; son, John C. Noell; Zachary Noell; dau. Perimeter Douglass, son-in-law, Uriah Hatcher who married daughter, Nancy Noell; son Richard Noell’s two daughters, Mary and Carrisinda; dau. Theodosia Baughn’s nine children, to wit: Adeline; Johnson; Sarah; Gilliam; Samuel H. Baughn; Richard C. Baughn; Elizabeth Baughn, Frances Baughn; Milliard Baughn.

Milliard, Zachary Baughn and John C. Noell qualified as executors of the will.

Charles Noell died in Bedford County, Virginia 1839; he left a will dated 20 August 1833 which was probated in Bedford County Court 28, January 1839. In it he mentions his wife Susan Noell; dau. Mary L. Noell; Nancy D. Noell; Avery G. Noell; Martha H. Noell; son William E. Noell; dau. Elizabeth H.
Gaines, wife of Robert F. Gaines; grandson Charles I. Fox, son of dau. Catherine N. Fox; granddau. Sally Ann Fox, dau. of dau. Catherine N. Fox. William E. Noell qualified as executor of will 22 April 1839.
Reference Books and Magazines

“A History of Caroline County, Virginia—From its Formation in 1727 to 1924. Compiled from the Original Records and Authentic Sources and Illustrations,” by Marshall Wingfield

“American Family Antiquity,” by Albert Welles

“Americans of Royal Descent,” by Chas. Browning

“Augusta County Virginia Records,” by Lyman Chankley

“Bates Family,” by Onward Bates

“Beatrice and Isabella d’Este,” by Julia Cartwright

“Bell Family in America,” by William M. Clemens

“British Family Names,” by Rev. Henry Barber


“Cary Family in England,” by Henry G. Cary

“Cary Memorials,” by S. F. Cary

“Cavaliers and Pioneers—Abstracts of Virginia Land Patents,” by Nell Marion Nugent

“Colonial Families of the Southern States,” by Stella Pickett Hardy

“Colonial Families of the United States,” Edited by George Norbury MacKenzie

“Collins Peerage of England,” by Sir Egerton Brydges, K.J.

“Colonial Virginia Register,” by William G. and Mary Newton Stanard

“Cradle of the Republic,” by Lyon G. Tyler

“Dictionary of Royal Lineage,” by C. M. Allstrom


“Estes Family of Henry County, Virginia,” in “History of Henry County,” by Judith Parks America Hill

“Estes Genealogies, 1097-1893,” by Chas. Estes
“Fairbairn’s Book of Crests of the Families of Great Britain and Ireland,” Revised by Arthur Charles Fox-Davies

“Genealogical and Heraldic History of the Landed Gentry of Great Britain,” by Sir Bernard Burke, Esq.
“Genealogical Tables of the Sovereigns of the World,” by Rev. William Betham
“Genealogical Tables,” by Hereford B. George, M.A., F.R.G.S.

“History of Albemarle County, Virginia,” by Rev. Edgar Woods
“History of Augusta County, Virginia,” by J. Lewis Peyton
“History of Halifax County, Virginia,” by Wirt Johnson Carrington

“History of Henry County, Virginia,” by Judith Parks America Hill
“History of Henrico Parish 1611-1904,” by J. Staunton Hoors
“History of Orange County, Virginia,” by W. N. Scott
“History of Yorkshire,” by Plantagenet-Harrison, Marshal General, H.K.G.

“Historical Collection of Virginia,” by Henry Howe

“Illustrious Families of Italy,” by Conte Pompeo Litta
“Index of Printed Virginia Genealogies,” by Robert Armstrong Stewart

“Journals of the House of Burgesses of Virginia,” 1619-1776 inclusive. Edited by H. R. McIlwaine

“King and Queen County,” by Alfred Bagby

“Lewis and Kindred Families,” by John Meriwether McAllister and Lura Boulton Tandy

“Marquis of Montrose,” by John Buchan
“Marshall Family,” by W. M. Paxton
“Minutes of the Council and General Court of Colonial Virginia,” Edited by H. R. McIlwaine

“Old Churches, Ministers and Families of Virginia,” by Bishop Meade
"Prominent Families of the United States of America," by Arthur Meredyth Burke
"Pocahontas and Her Descendants," by Wyndham Robertson and R. A. Brock

"Some Prominent Virginia Families," by Louise Perquet Dubellett
"Spotsylvania County Records, 1721-1800," Edited by William Armstrong Crozier

"The Old Free State," Lunenburg County, Virginia, by Landon C. Bell
"The Planters of Colonial Virginia," by Thomas J. Wertenbaker
"The Proud Servant," by Margaret Irwin
"The Virginia Carys," An Essay in Genealogy Printed Privately
"Tyler's Quarterly, Historical and Genealogical Magazine," Edited by Lyon G. Tyler, M.A., LL.D.

"Virginia Counties: Those resulting from Virginia Legislation," by Morgan Poitiaux Robinson
"Virginia Genealogies," by Rev. Horace Edwin Hayden
"Virginia County Records," Edited by William Armstrong Crozier
"Virginia Magazine of History and Biography," Edited by William G. Stanard
"Virginia Statutes at Large," by William Waller Hening
"Virginia Wills and Administrations, 1632-1800," by Clayton Terrence

"Visitations of the County of Devon," by Col. J. L. Vivian
"Visitations of Yorkshire, 1584/5-1612," by Glover and St. George

"William and Mary Quarterlies," Edited by Lyon G. Tyler
"Worthies of Devon," by John Prince
CARY-ESTES INDEXES

Cary

CARY (KARRY, KARI, CAREY, CARYE) NAMES

A
Adam 7
Adam de 1, 3, 7
Agnes 16, 17
Agnes (——) 7, 16
Agnes (Huddye or Hody) 11
Alice 13, 19-22, 24
Alice (Beaumonte) 7
Alice (Goodale) 13
Alice (Hobson) 13, 18, 23, 24, 28, 33, 42
Alice (Tulford) 10
Amy (Trevitt) 7
Ann (Trevett) 7
Anne 17, 18, 33, 40, 41, 43-45, 51, 56
Anne (——) 16
Anne (Edwards) 50
Anne (Taylor) 32
Anne (Thomas) 18
Archibald 29, 47, 48, 50-57, 60, 74, 87
B
Bridgett 33, 40, 41
C
Christian (Orchard) 10
Christopher 13, 15, 17, 22
D
Doyley 49, 50
E
Edward 26
Eliza 56
Elizabeth 17, 20, 22, 33, 40, 41, 44, 45, 57
Elizabeth (Brickenhead) 51, 52
Elizabeth (Courtenay) 9
Elizabeth (Goodale) 18
Elizabeth (Hereford) 18
Elizabeth (Powlett) 10
Elizabeth (Stapleton) 7
F
Filia 17
Frances 17, 22
G
George 6, 11
Sir George, Lord Hunsdon 5
Grace (Browne) 18
H
Hannah (Scarisbrook) 44
Henry 11, 18, 20, 21, 23, 33, 38-52, 56, 74
Hunsdon 37, 47
I
Isabel (——) 21
J
James 13, 18, 23
Jane 56
Jane (Carew) 10
Jane (de Bryen or Brian) 7
Jane (Hanksford or Hanchford) 9
Joan (Holston) 17, 22, 23
Joan (Milner) 18
John 2, 6, 7, 8, 9, 11, 13, 18-20, 23,
25, 26, 28, 33, 35, 37, 50
John de 13, 15
Judith 43, 44, 48, 51-53, 57, 58, 60,
73, 74, 75, 86
Judith (Lockey) 43
L
Lawrence de 13-15
Lettice 17, 22
Lucius 36, 37
M
Margaret (Bozon or Bozume) 7
Margaret (Holleway) 8
Margaret (Spencer) 11
Margery 18, 23
Martha 17
Martha (Scarisbrook) 44
Mary 17, 20-24, 49, 56
CARY-ESTES INDEXES

Mary (Boleyn) 11
Mary (Llewelyn) 18
Mary (Randolph) 54, 56, 57, 74
Mary (Shersaw) 18
Mary (Yeo) 18
Matthew 20, 21, 23
Miles 6, 9, 12-14, 19, 20, 23, 28, 29, 31-42, 44-47, 50, 54, 184

P
Philip 10, 20
Philippe (Archdeacon) 7
Phoebe 13
Prudence 20

R
Richard 6, 16-23, 25, 26, 45, 46, 54
Robert 2, 6, 9, 10, 12, 18
Robert de 9
Robert, Lord Hunsdon 25, 27

S
Sarah 51, 53, 56
Sarah (Sclater) 49
Shersaw 18, 19
Susan 16, 18
Susanna (Limberry) 20

T
Thomas 6, 10, 11, 18, 20, 23, 33, 34, 38, 40, 41

W
Walter 18, 23
William 6, 7, 10-13, 15-19, 21-23, 25, 33, 39-41, 44
Wilson 49
Wilson Jefferson 57
Col. Wilson Miles 35, 54

Estes

ESTES (EAST, EASTE, EST, ESTE, D’ESTE, ESTUSE, ESTIS, VON ESTE) NAMES

— (Marshall) 101
— (McLemore) 157
— (Wilson) 101

A
Abraham 98-101, 103, 104, 106, 109, 112-124, 126-133
Ada Virginia 103, 194
Adelaide 136
Agnes 158
Albert (Adelbert) Azzo II, Marquis of Este 79, 80, 84
Albert Azzo IV, Marquis of Este 80
Albert Azzo V, Marquis of Este 89
Albert Azzo VI, Marquis of Este 89
Albert Azzo VII, Marquis of Este 80, 89, 90
Albert Azzo VIII, Marquis of Este 90
Albert Carey 178, 192, 193, 195
Albert Monroe 100, 151, 156-159
Alberto 91
Alde (Ragona) 91
Aldobrandino I, Marquis of Este 89, 90
Aldobrandino II, Marquis of Este 91

Alfred Hunter 102
Alice (—) 95, 96
Alice (Gynk) 96
Alla 103
Alston Bacon 79, 102
Ambrose 114
Anglin 114
Ann 121, 125, 131, 140
Ann (—) 99, 101, 130, 132
Ann (Buford) 103
Ann (Neal) 102
Anna 95
Anna Barnard 159
Anna (Sforza) 94
Anne (Gribble) 159
Anne (Sannell?) 125
Anne (Wilson) 108
Annie Alston 102
Annie Lynne 156, 157
Asa 114
Austin Mann 187

B
Barbara 99-101, 114, 130, 132
Barbara (—) 99, 100
Bartlett 101, 103, 108, 109, 113-115, 117, 118
Beatrice 93, 94
Bedford Mitchell (Mitchel) 100, 151, 173, 174, 177, 178
Belle 158
Belle (Gates) 156, 158
Bell Rodery (——) Collier 140
Benjamin Lashley 137
Benjamin T. 201
Benjamin Tompkins 106, 107, 125
Berry 114
Bessie Gibson 137
Betty Dalney 139
Betty Price (Starling) 139
Beulah (Schooler) 101
Blanche 177
Borso, Duke of Modena and Reggio 91, 93
Bottom 114, 133

C

Callie 138
Carolyn Gertrude 102
Catherine (——) 101, 131
Catherine (Hawkins) 140
Catherine (Tompkins) 99, 105
Caty (——) 131
Cecelia 100, 141
Cecelia Benjamin 196
Cecelia Benjamin (Slack) 196
Cecelia Rebecca (Thorpe, Thorpe) 67, 86, 99, 136, 147, 149
Celia 138, 147, 148
Charles 94
Mrs. Charles 94
Charlotte M. 137
Charlotte Marilla 137
Chesley 102
Christian 95
Christopher Tompkins 105
Clarsel (Turner) 189
Clara Clarke 189
Claude Miller 140
Clement 95, 96, 101
Cornelia Sarah Rebecca 100, 151, 169, 170
Cunissa (Cunegonda, Kunegonda) 79, 80, 84, 88, 90

D

David Neal 102
D. Gordon 92
Dixie 139

Don Alfonso, Duke of Ferrara, 94
Dorothy (Dickman) 160

E

Edward 100, 133, 140
Edward Carey 178, 192
Edward Harrison 139
Edward Triplet 136
Edward Wynne 159
Edwin 102
Edwin Chesley 102
Edwin Lyddal Bacon 103
Edmund 99, 109, 118, 122, 124, 143, 147, 148
Edmund Anderson 189
Eleanore (Carney) 136
Elia 109
Elijah 109, 117, 130, 131
Elisha 99, 100, 103, 105, 106, 109, 111, 112, 114-117, 122-125, 128, 131-133, 140, 143, 147
Elisha Blueford (Bluford) 106, 107, 125
Elisha Reaves 140
Elisha W. 140
Elizabeth 95, 100-102, 104, 111, 114, 122-125, 141, 143, 148, 149
Elizabeth (or Bessie) 157
Elizabeth (——) 99, 101, 111, 125, 126
Elizabeth (Adams) 101
Elizabeth Alston (Peckett) 156
Elizabeth Bigelow 102
Elizabeth (Blankenship) 109
Elizabeth (Estes) 101
Elizabeth (Gibson) 136
Elizabeth Goodloe 106, 107
Elizabeth H. (Bigelow) 102
Elizabeth (Pamplin) 109
Elizabeth (Warner) 188
Elizah 117, 131
Eliza Jane 100, 151, 169
Eliza Miller (Dix) 139
Emily Alston 174
Emily Day 189
Emma Bell 140
Emma C. (Powell) 157
Emma Curd 139
Ercole 91, 93
Erico 91, 93
Ethel (Smith) 159
Ewell Moreau 193

F

Fanny 114
Ferrenta 94
CARY-ESTES INDEXES

Fielding 130, 131
Filmore Donelson 103
Flora 177
Folco I 88
Frances 102, 136
Frances (——) 114
Frances (Bacon) 135
Frances Ballard (——) Weaver 139
Francesco 90-94
Francis Marion 178, 195, 196
Francis Moreau 195
Fresco 90

G
George 103, 104, 109, 110, 114-116, 125
Gertrude 84
Gersende 88, 90
Gigliota (da Carrara) 91
Grace 196
Gray (McLaughlin) 37, 188
Gretchen Adele 137
Guelph, Marquis of Este 79, 80, 84, 88
Gwendolyn (Johnson) 136

H
Hannah (——) 130, 132
Helen 158
Henderson 12, 33, 138
Henry III, Duke of Saxony 84
Henry IV, Duke of Bavaria and Saxony 84
Henry V, Duke of Brunswick and Saxony 84
Henry Bacon 102
Henry Carey 100, 151, 160
Henry Harrison 102
Henry Witherspoon 177
Hercules III 90

I
Ida 103
Ione 177
Ippoloto, Cardinal 94
Isaac Addison 103
Isabella 93, 94

J
Jack 158
James 109, 128, 129
James Dabney 139, 140
James Spotswood 102
Jane 95
Jane C. (Howard) 105
Jean (Hawkins) 108
Jeanne (Wynne) 159
Jeanne Wynne 159
Jefferson Mann 194
Jancey (——) 114
Jesse 114
Jessie 140
Jessie (Hicks) 140
Joel 67, 73, 75, 86, 100, 114, 115, 133, 138, 143, 145-147, 149-156, 173, 178, 184, 186, 189, 200
Joel Cutter 196
Joel Henry 186, 187, 189, 190
John Harrod 103
John H. T. 138, 144, 145
John Yates 157
Johnson 136
Johnston 115
Joseph H. 139
Joseph Riddle 136
Joyce R. 106
Judith 79, 84
Judith Bell 100, 151, 170, 172
Julie (Houston) 159

K
Kate 177
Kate Yates (Mitchell) 157
Katherine (Van Buren) 178
Kathryne King 158
Keziah (——) 114, 133
Keziah Kerby 114
Keziah (Moses) 103, 104, 112, 114

L
Lawrence Bradford 158
Lens Gates 156, 158
Leonello 91-93
Leonora of Aragon 93
Leonora Perry 194
Leonora Perry (Mann) 192, 193
Lewis (Louis) Powhatan 156, 157
Lidy Kate (King) 158
Lillian (Cole) 189
Lily 158
Lily Yates (Moore) 150, 157
Littleton 125
Lizzie 156, 177
Lizzie (Guion) 177
Louis 137, 158
Louis Collier 137
Louis S. 137
Louise Alston (Riddle) 136
Louise Zutelle 103
Lucie Gwynn 105
Lucrezia (Borgia) 94
Lucy 99, 100, 122, 124, 132, 141, 143, 147
Lucy (——) 113
Lucy Cornelia 189
Lucy Dix 140
Lucy (Henderson) 136
Lucy Miller 130
Lucy Quarles 178, 190, 192
Ludwell Hunter 102
Lyddal Bason 102, 109

M
Marcia Burton 159
Marcia Burton (Owen) Holman 159
Margaret 95, 96, 136
Margaret Clair (Zeller) 189
Margaret Owen 159
Margery 96
Margherita (Gonzaga) 91
Margie 96
Marguerite (Jones) 136
Maria Armstrong 102
Maria (d’Argiona) 91
Marion 137, 139
Marion Clayton 196
Marion (Holden) 139
Marshall 125
Martha 100, 102, 104, 139, 141, 143, 148
Martha Adeline (Gilbert) 103
Martha Ann 189
Martha Cornelia 178, 179
Martha Gee (Ragsdale) 109
Martha (Hawkins) 108
Martha Louise 103
Martha Noel 188
Mary 101, 102, 108, 109, 114, 120, 157, 158
Mary (——) 102, 103, 112
Mary Ann 99, 122, 124
Mary Ann Townsend 102
Mary Anne Adeline 103
Mary Augusta 102
Mary Drewry 139
Mary Elizabeth 139
Mary Frances 178, 186
Mary Lee 174
Mary Lee (Wilson) Sharpe 100, 151, 173
Mary Leila 194
Mary Moore 157, 159
Mary Noel 187, 190
Mary (Phelan) 195
Mary Quarles (Noel) 146, 160, 178, 196
Mary Tompkins 106, 107, 125
Matilda (Maud) 84
Matilda R. (Garland) 106
Matthew 103, 108, 114, 118
Mattie 103
Mattie V. 157
May (Griffith) 158
Middleton 101
Mildred 158
Mildred (Colman) 157
Mildred Colman 158
Mildred Henry (Anderson) 189
Miles 96
Milly 103, 114
Minnie (Landrum) Bacon 189
Moreau Pinkney 100, 146, 150, 151, 160, 178, 186, 189, 190, 196, 200
Morgan 177
Moses 99, 100, 109, 111, 117, 128, 130, 131, 133

N
Nancy 100, 101, 108, 114, 125, 130, 131, 141, 147, 148, 149
Nancy A. (Winn) 109
Nancy (Montigue) 101
Nannie J. (Steele) 139
Nellie 140
Nellie (Stockton) 196
Nicoela III (Nicholas III) 91
Nora Bell 187
Norma Evelyn 137
Nowell 157

O
Obizzo I, Marquis of Genoa 89
Obizzo II, Marquis of Este 90
Obizzo III, Marquis of Este 91

P
Parsinia (Malatesta) 91
Patricia 159
Patrick Mann 36, 37, 67, 74, 150, 151, 153, 188, 190, 196
Patsy 114
Patsy (Locke) 109
Peggy (Noel) 138, 201
Peter 125, 132
Phillip 99, 122-124, 126
Phredonia Bradford 193
Poeahontas 156
Polly 101
Prudence (——) 113
R
Rebecca (——) 113, 118
Reginald 96
Ricciardo (di Saluzzo) 91
Richard 96, 99, 100, 112, 114, 115, 127, 128, 130-132
Richard Stockton 196
Riddick 137
Robert 96, 98-100, 103, 107-109, 111-118, 127, 128, 133
Robert Gilmore 136
Roger 96
Rose (Matlock) 189
Rowland 109, 132
Ruby Grace 194
Ruby Grace (Wynne) 194
Ruth F. 157

S
Sallie (Estes) 156, 158
Sallie Johnston 176
Sally (Lucas) 132
Samuel 99, 103, 104, 112-118, 124, 127, 130, 132
Samuel Gilbert 103
Sarah 100-102, 104, 114, 118, 120, 123, 130, 132, 140
Sarah (Adams) 101
Sarah (Alston) 102
Sarah (Anderson) 125
Sarah Ann 100, 141, 143, 147, 148, 151, 172, 173
Sarah Belle 178, 195
Sarah Clairmont 103
Sarah Elizabeth 156
Sarah Fredonia (Phillips) 195
Sarah Langhorne (Bates) 66, 67, 73, 75, 86, 100, 138, 151-154, 200
Sarah Tripplett 138
Smith William 158
Spencer 101
Stockton Marion 196
Sue 190
Susannah 102, 108, 111
Susan (Nowell) 138
Susan (Shelton) 140, 143
Sylvistas 100

T
Tarleton 129
Tennessee 103
Thomas Dix 139
Thomas Ewell 178, 186, 190
Thomas H. 140
Thomas Hale 157
Thomas Starling 139
Thorp 100, 140, 145, 147
Thorpe R. 155
Triplet (Trippett) 100, 132
Tripplett (Triplete) T. 107, 125, 131, 136, 143, 146, 147, 148, 155

U
Unity (Fontaine) 139
Unity G. 139

V
Virginia 158
Virginia A. (Brown) 102
Virginia B. 102
Virginia (Collier) 137
Virginia Thorp 100, 151, 160, 161

W
Warner 159
Warner Moore 158
Willard 137
William 95, 100, 101, 104, 110, 111, 114, 115, 117, 125, 133, 140, 143, 147
William Alston 103
William Dix 139
William Gates 156
William Gilmore 136
William Isaac Addison 103
William Lawrence 159
William Lee 140
William M. 132
William Perkins 102
William Trippett 136
Willie Frank (Redd) 136
Winfred (——) 124
Winfred (Holliday) 132
Wulfildus 84

Z
Zachary (Zacharius, Zacharias) 103, 109, 114, 115
Zaretha Estelle (Potter) 137
Zaretha Louise 137, 138
Zuleika 103
Cary-Estes Indexes

Other Names

A

Adams
Elizabeth 101
Sarah 101

Alcock
Mildred (Wharton) 157

Alexander
Callie (Estes) 138

Allen
Betty 177
Len 158
Mrs. Len 158
Louise 158
Mrs. W. J. 105

Alston
Emily 174
Isaac Hunter 102
Martha (Alston) 102
Sarah 102, 156

Anderson
Alice (—) 191
Daisy 191
Edmund 189
Emily (Day) 189
Mamie 170
Mildred Henry 189
Samuel 191
Sarah 125

Archdeacon
Philippa 7
Sir Warren (William) 7

Armstrong
Bedford Estes 177
Elizabeth (Edwards) 177
Guion 177
Harry L. 177
Henry Guion 177
Lizzie (Estes) 177
Lula H. (—) 177
Mary (Keeler) 177
Virginia Elizabeth 177
W. J. 177

Arnold
Mildred Ruth 166

Ashley
Fay (Wilson) 168
Grady 168

Ashworth
Adelia Elizabeth 66
Lavinia (Friend) 66
Phil 66

Austin
Sue (Holman) 159

B

Bacon
Frances 133
John, III 133
Mattie Lindsay 192
Minnie (Landrum) 189, 192
Myra Landrum 192
Thomas J. 189, 192

Baldwin V, Count of Flanders 79

Ballew
Anne Luke 187
Anne Luke (Blackmere) 187
William 187

Barber (Barber)
Judith (Cary) 43, 45
Thomas 45
William 43, 45

Barbee
Allen J. 161
Frances Isabelle 161

Barber
Aleine 71

Barbour
Edward 63
Jane (—) 63
Martha Jane 63

Barker
Ida Brandon (Mann) 166
M. B. 166

Bartell
Dice 114

Baskerville
Battle Malone 173
Catherine Pendleton (Quarles) 172, 173
Charles Read 172, 173
George Booth 172, 173
James Read 172
John Pepper 173
John Tabb 172
Kate Allen (Taylor) 172
Katherine Taylor 172
Latham 172
Margaret Lewis 173
Margaret (Malone) 172
Margaret Malone 173
Mary Neal (Hurt) 173
Mary Taylor 173
Sallie Lewis (Read) 172
BASKERVILL—Continued
Sarah Hunt 173
William Hunt 172, 173

BASSETT
Bridgett (Cary) 33
William 33

BATE
Humphrey 179
James 179
Mary (Spinney) 179
Sarah (Legate) 179
Sarah Legate 179

BATES
Alexander 70
Alice Dean 69
Ann 69, 70
Ann Belbie 69
Anna C. 70
Benjamin 70
Catherine H. 70
Charles 69, 70, 72, 73
Daniel 59, 60, 62, 67, 68, 72-75, 86, 100, 138, 151
Edward 70
Elizabeth 72
Elizabeth (——) 60, 69
Elizabeth Bell 67, 68, 73, 75
Elizabeth Cary (Bell) 59, 60, 62, 67, 68, 73, 75, 86, 100, 138, 151
Elizabeth Fleming 70
Fleming 69, 70, 73
George 60, 69
Hannah 69, 70, 73
Isaac 69, 70, 73
James 59, 62, 69, 70, 73, 86
John 59, 60, 69, 70, 73, 86
John McCarter 70
Judith Cary 62, 73, 75
Margaret (McCarter) 70
Matthew 72
Mary 69, 70
Mary (——) 69
Nathaniel 72
Robert 70
Samuel C. 72
Sarah 70, 72
Sarah Grimes 70
Sarah (Jordon) 70
Sarah Langborne 66-68, 75, 86, 100, 138, 151, 200
Stephen G. 72
Susannah (Fleming) 59, 70, 73
Susannah Tarleton (Fleming) 86
Thomas 70
William 72

Winnifred Grymes (Grimes) or Hix 59, 62, 70, 86

BAUGHN
Adeline 202
Elizabeth 202
Frances 202
Gilliam 202
Johnson 202
Milliard 202
Richard C. 202
Samuel H. 202
Sarah 202
Theodosia (Noell) 202
Zachary 202

BEAN
Evelyn Elizabeth (Todd) 168
Evelyn Todd 168
Homer 168

BEARE
Hortense 186
Mary (Rainey) 186
Robert Lee 186

BEAUFORT
Joan 85
John 85
Margaret (Holand) 85

BEAUMONTE
Alice 7
Sir William 7

BEERSHOWER
Gertrude 189

BELL
David 51-53, 57, 58, 60, 61, 73-75, 86
Elizabeth Cary 59, 61, 73, 75, 86, 100, 138, 151
Henry 53, 60, 61, 74, 75
Henry Cary 58
James 61, 116
Rev. James 61
James Clarence 176
John 61
Judith (Cary) 51, 52, 57, 60, 72, 74, 75, 86
Judith Cary 58, 61
Katherine 177
Mary Noel (Hardy) 200
R. D. S. 176
Rebecca 58
Rebecca (Harrison) 58, 74
Sallie Johnston (Estes) 176
Sarah 59, 60, 75
Sarah (——) 176
Walter 200
William 61
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Page Numbers</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>BENEDICT</td>
<td>162</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joseph A.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary Virginia (Green)</td>
<td>162</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BENJAMIN</td>
<td>196</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Caroline Augusta</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BENNETT</td>
<td>199</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BENTLY</td>
<td>62</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maria</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Biasee</td>
<td>109, 118</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Charles</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary (Estes)</td>
<td>109</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BIGGLOW</td>
<td>102</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth H.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BIGGS</td>
<td>65, 66</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>David</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Montgomery</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Martha</td>
<td>(Whitaker)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(Whitaker)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Roberta</td>
<td>(Friend)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eberhart</td>
<td>65, 66</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William</td>
<td>66</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Erle</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William</td>
<td>65</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Willis</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BINGAY</td>
<td>196</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Doris</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BIRCHFIELD</td>
<td>180</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BLACK</td>
<td>64</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BLACKMERE</td>
<td>187</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anne Luke</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BLACKWELL</td>
<td>190</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alonzo</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alonzo P.</td>
<td>190</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Louisa</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(-----)</td>
<td>190</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BLAIR</td>
<td>50, 56</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Archibald</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth</td>
<td>Violet (Gist)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Francis</td>
<td>Preston</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maj. Gist</td>
<td>37, 59, 60, 74</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>49</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary E.</td>
<td>(Woodrow)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Minna</td>
<td>58</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Montgomery</td>
<td>58, 74</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Woodbury</td>
<td>58</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BLANKENSHIP</td>
<td>109</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeh</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BLEDSOE</td>
<td>58</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jesse</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sarah Howard (Gist)</td>
<td>58</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BOLYN</td>
<td>11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anne</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary</td>
<td>11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BOLLES</td>
<td>166</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Adelaide Lois</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BOLLING</td>
<td>56</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Archibald</td>
<td>56</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jane</td>
<td>57</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jane (Rolfe)</td>
<td>57</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>56, 57</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary</td>
<td>86</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary (Kennon)</td>
<td>57</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Robert</td>
<td>57</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sarah (Cary)</td>
<td>56</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BOND</td>
<td>178</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hance</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Katherine (Van Buren)</td>
<td>178</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BOOKER</td>
<td>170</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kate</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BOONE</td>
<td>64</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elaine</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BORGIA</td>
<td>94</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lucrezia</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BORUM</td>
<td>158</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sallie</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BOSWELL</td>
<td>58</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dr. (Gist)</td>
<td>58</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BOWMAN</td>
<td>201</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cecelia</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Florence (Hardy)</td>
<td>201</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Frederick</td>
<td>201</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Frederick (Hardy)</td>
<td>201</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary Noël</td>
<td>201</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BOYD</td>
<td>172</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sallie</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BOZON (BOUSEME)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Margaret</td>
<td>7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BRADFORD</td>
<td>157, 187, 192</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Phredonia</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BRANDS</td>
<td>58</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Harrison</td>
<td>58</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rebeccia (Bell)</td>
<td>58</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rebeccia Bell</td>
<td>58</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BRASHER</td>
<td>166</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eva Johnson (Mann)</td>
<td>166</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>W. T.</td>
<td>166</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BRATTON</td>
<td>191</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Annabel Draper</td>
<td>191</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Georgia (Draper)</td>
<td>191</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John T.</td>
<td>191</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BRENT</td>
<td>59</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth</td>
<td>Trotter (Langhorne)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hannah</td>
<td>59</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hugh</td>
<td>59</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BREWER</td>
<td>70</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A.</td>
<td>70</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anna C. (Bates)</td>
<td>70</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BRICKENHEAD</td>
<td>51</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>51</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Bridges
Everett (Harris) 163
Frank Gordon 163
Jean Rhea (Williamson) 163
John Walker 163
Myra Bell 163
Vive (Walker) 163
Brinthurst
W. R. 189
Brock
Belle (Estes) Dykes 158
Judge Lee 158
Mrs. Lee 37
Brooks
— 59
Alice Louise 137
Eugene A. 137, 138
Eugene Estes 137
John Louis 137
Mary Zarettia 137
Zarettia Louise (Estes) 137, 138
Brown
Gov. Aaron 160
Gladys 201
Louise (Lewis) 181
Maj. Gen. Lytle 181
Martha 138
Pauline 181
Virginia A. 102
Browne
Grace 18
Bryen (Brian)
Guy de 7
Jane de 7
Buford
Anne 108
Margaret L. 202
Bullingston
Margaret Elizabeth 163
Bullock
Kate 172
Burch
John Lewis 141, 143
Martha Ann (Fears) 141, 143
Burrowes
Richard 24
Burton
Peggy 159
Bussey
Frances Ramsey (Mann) 165
James H. 165
Martha Mann 165
Mary Frances 165
Robert Nelson 165
Sam Mann 165
William Muir 165
Butler
Mary (Yates) 125
Willie 138
Byrnes
Will Allen 169
Cabell
Mrs. James Branch 36, 37
Calhoun
Margaret 183
Campbell
Anna Pearl 164
Anna Victoria (Mann) 164
Colin 85
Dorothy J. 160
Edmond Brown 160
Elizabeth (Snedecor) 175
Emily Estes 175
Mrs. George 71
Isabel 85
James A. 175
Leah America 160
Richard O. Neal 175
Virginia Estes (Wilson) 160
W. W. 164
William Bostwick 175
William Mann 164
Cannon
Bland 161
Dunlop 161
Henry 161
Leah America 160
Margaret (Wilson) 161
Gov. Newton 160
Susan Augusta (Perkins) 160
Col. William Perkins 160
Cannons
Annie Mae 194
George Frederick 194
Harry George 194
Mary Edith 194
Robert Estes 194
Ruby Grace (Estes) 194
Winifred Joyce 194
Carew
Jane 10
Nicholas 10
Carnes
Eleanore 136
Carr
Corinne (Noel) 201
Henry 201
Janet 177
Melissa Jane 64
CARRARA
Gigliola da 91

CARSON
— 70
Bettie Estes 158
Catherine H. 70
James Roy 158
Miriam (Evans) 158

CARTER
— 140
Ella 167
John Otely, Jr. 105
Lucie Estes 105
Lucie (Howard) 105
Nellie (Estes) 140

CARTHERS
— 200
Mattie (Moody) 200

CATHORNS
Carolyn 201
Katherine 201
Norma Noel 201
Olive (Noel) 201
William L. 201

CHAMPE
Elizabeth 87

CHERRY
Sarah Delia 167

CHEW
Sarah 173

CHILES
Anne 22
B. F. 63, 64
Mary Katherine 64
Teresa (Finch) 64
Virginia 63
Virginia Brent (Friend) 63

CHRISTIAN
Eugene Joseph 160
Leah America 160
Leah America (Graham) 160
Lula Essie 160

CLEMENT
Joe W. 167
Virginia (Crutcher) 167
Virginia Mann 167
William Crutcher 167

CLUTSON
Mary (Noell) 198

CLYFE
Elizabeth (Easte) 95

COBB
Collier 140
Emma Bell (Estes) 140
Nancy Estes 140

CROBB
Amanda 202
Ann (Noell) 201
John L. 202
Judith Shelton (Price) Noell 202
Margaret L. (Buford) 202
Thomas N. 202
Virginia L. 202

Cockerham
Nancy (Estes) 108
William Winn 108

COLE
Elizabeth (—) 189
Frances (Johnston) 162
Lilian 189
Robert E. 162
W. H. 189

COLLIER
Bell Rodery (—) 140
Virginia 137

COLLINS
Anna Eliza 169
Cornelia Estes 169
Grizza (Murphy) 169
Moreau Pincekney 169
Sarah Bell 169
Shadrack 169
Shadrack Joel 169
Virginia Allie 169
W. B. 169
William Carey 169

COLMAN
Benjamin 157
Mildred 157
Mildred (Wharton) Aleck 157

COLSTON
Margaret 25
William 25

CONNELLIE
Margaret (Noell) 198

COOPER
Agnes (Cary) 16
Humphrey 16

COPPAGE
Hillard 170
Katherine (Sangster) 170

COSLEM
— 200

COURTENAY
Elizabeth 9
Sir Philip 9

COUSINS
Eppes 162

COWHARD
Anna 172
Cecelia (Estes) 141, 147, 148
COWHARD—Continued
  William 141
Cox
  Allen Ennis 185
  Allen Estes 186
  Aris 185
  Frederick 103, 114
  Hortense (Beare) 186
  Lucie Cornelia (Folk) 185, 186
  Margaret (Maschen) 185
  Mary Rainey 186
  Milly (Estes) 103, 114
  Robert Lee 186
CRESWICKE
  Francis 24
CROOK
  Ann 62
CROSLER
  Gertrude 175
CROSS
  Benjamin 138
  Callie 138
  Celia (Estes) 138
  John 138
  William 138
CRUNK
  Dr. 62
  Bettie (Friend) 62
  Minnie 62
  William Friend 62
CRUDDDE
  (Est) 95
  Richard 95
  Robert 95
  William 95
CRUTCHER
  Edna Earl (Mann) 166
  Elizabeth (Horton) 166
  Evelyn 167
  Virginia 167
  William 166
CRUTCHFIELD
  Mary 199
  Stapleton 199

D
DANIELL
  Roger 39
DARREN
  Susie 71
D'ARGIONA
  Maria 91
DAVID
  Elizabeth 125
DAVIES
  Judith (Fleming) Randolph 87

Nicholas 87

DAVIS
  Alice 21, 23, 25
  Cary Warren 36
  Clara (Gosnell) 170
  Clara Louise 170
  Elizabeth 170
  Henry Gosnell 170
  Henry Sangster 170
  Jesse Louise 170
  Jesse Thomas 189, 170
  Mamie (Anderson) 170
  Mamie Celeste 170
  Matilda Louise 170
  Minnie Lou (Sangster) 169
  Rose Neal 169, 170
  William 21, 25

DAY
  Emily 189
DECK
  Lillian 185
Di CHRISTINA
  Mrs. Harry 105
DICKINSON
  Agnes (Cary) Cooper 16
  Thomas 16, 22
DICKMAN
  Dorothy 160
DIX
  Eliza Miller 139
  Lucy (Miller) 139
  Thomas 139
DODD
  Ione (Estes) 177
  William James 177
DOUGLASS
  Perimeter (Noell) 202
DRAPER
  Georgia 191
DUMMOND
  David 85
  Eliza (Lindsey) 85
  Joan 85
  John 85
  Lilias (Ruthven) 85
  Walter 85
  William 85
DUNCAN
  Louise 165
DURHAM
  Roberta 192
  Robert W. 192
  Mrs. Robert W. 192
DURRETT
  Eliza (Estes) 125
  George 125
DYKES
Albert Estes 158
Belle (Estes) 158
Francis Davis (Henry) 158
James Minos 158
Louis (Allen) 158
E
EARLY
Mary 195
EASLEY
Hannah (Bates) 70
Robert 70
EBERHART
Amelia 65
Charles Stephen 65
Mary (Robinson) 65
Maximillian Wilhelm 63, 65
Robert Friend 65
Roberta (Friend) 65
EDWARDS
Anne 50
Benjamin 50
John 50
William 50
ENDRIDGE
Joy Guyula 194
EPPERSON
Lula B. 189
EPPES
Richard 87
EVANS
Annie Mann 158
Elizabeth (Estes) Evans 114
Eva Mann (Knox) 166
Louis Estes 168
Martha 158
Mary Moore (Estes) 157, 159
Mercer G. 166
Miriam 158
Russell 167
Russell Gaston 158
EWELL
Mary (Bennett) 199
Sally 199
Thomas 199
F
FALLS
Catherine (Noell) 202
FARMER
James 71
Margaret Louise (Watkins) 71
FARRAR
Helen (Wilson) 168
Paul 168
FARRISS
Anne 167
FEARS
Albert 141
Desdemona 141
James 141
Jesse 141, 143
Martha Ann 141, 143
Nancy 141, 143
Nancy (Estes) 141, 147-149
Sarah 141, 143
Thomas 141
FERRENTI, King of Naples 93
FEW
Annie 191
FIELDS
Cora 192
FINCH
Katherine 65
Teresa 64
FISHER
Bowling 157
Elizabeth 157
Mary Julia (Walker) 157
FITZ ALAN
Alice 85
Alice (Warren) 85
Richard, Earl of Arundel 85
FLEMING
— (Tarleton) 85, 87
Anna (——) 88
Charles 70, 85-87
Elizabeth 86
Elizabeth (Champe) 87
James 85
Jane 88
John 85-88
Judith 86, 87
Lilias (Graham) 85, 87
Margaret 85
Margaret (Livingstone) 88
Mary (Bolling) 86, 87
Robert 86
Susannah 59, 70
Susannah (Tarleton) 86, 87
Susannah Tarleton 86
Tarleton 85-87
Thomas 85, 87
William 87, 88
FOLK
Annie White 180
Benjamin 179
Benjamin Moreau 181
Carey Albert 182, 183
Cornelia 180
Edgar Estes 179, 180
FOLK—Continued
Eleanor Lewis 183
Emma Harrison (Gates) 182
Floy Lewis 181
Gertrude (Glass) 183
Henry Bate 179, 180
Humphrey Bate 184, 185
Humphrey Estes 185
James White 180
Jane Carey 183
Joseph Henry 180
Joseph Wingate 183, 184
Judith Dudley 181
Lizzie (Handly) 179
Lucile Cornelia 185
Margaret Emily Magoffin 185
Martha Cornelia (Estes) 179
Martha (Rodgers) 185
Martha Rodgers 185
Mathesia Bell 184
Mary Frances 180
May 183
Minta (Holding) 180
Nannie Dudley (Pilcher) 181
Pauline (Brown) 181
Rea Estes 153, 181, 182
Robert Gates 182, 183
Rosemary Pelham 183
Rosemary Poindexter (Pelham) 182
Ruth (Parrish) 184
Sarah Legate (Bate) Garrett 179
Virginia Sinclair 182
Winston Pilcher 181

FONTAINE
Unity 139

FORD
Gladys 164
Katherine 201

FOWLES
Katherine 168
William Parham 168

FOX
Catherine N. (Noell) 203
Charles I. 203
H. L. 168
Martha 168
Sally Ann 203

FREEMAN
Maude 170

FRIEND
( Hendricks) 62
Ann (Crook) 62
Archer Trent 62
Charles Fleming 63, 65, 66
Charles William 65
Daniel B. 62
David Henry 62
Edward Brent 66
Edward Thomas 62
Efford 62
Elizabeth B. 62
Elizabeth (Horton) Crutcher 66
Ellen (Gay) 62
Fred Lewis 66
George Washington 63
Hugh Brent 63
John 62, 66, 67, 73, 75
John Nathaniel 62
John Osborne 62
Joseph Osborne 63
Judith C. 62
Judith Cary (Bates) 62, 66, 73, 75
Katherine (Finch) 65
Kathleen (——) 65
Lavinia 66
Margaret 65
Maria (Bently) 62
Martha Ann 64
Martha Jane (Barbour) 63
Mary Emma 63
Melissa Jane 65
Melissa Jane (Carr) 64
Nancy (Paine) 63
Nannie 62
Nettie Lavinia 64
Phoebe Ann 62
Pocahontas 62
Powahattan 62
Richard Bates 63
Roberta 65
Robert William 62, 64-66
Virginia Brent 63
William Francis 63

FRY
John 59
Joshua 59
Judith Cary (Harrison) 59

FOLLER
Mary (Estes) 114

FUZZELL
Lucile 163

G

GAINES
Elizabeth H. (Noell) 203
Robert F. 203

GAMMON
Kathleen Alberta 168

GARLAND
Matilda R. 106
GARNETT
    Esther (Noel) 198
GARRITT
    John 179
    Sarah Legate (Bate) 179
GATES
    Belle 156, 158
    Benjamin F. 156
    Caledonia Jane (Jester) 182
    Elizabeth (Roper) 156
    Emma Harrison 182
    Robert 182
GATLING
    Emilie 162
GELLY
    Mrs. George 105
GETTY
    John 141, 143
    Nancy (Fears) 141, 143
GIBSON
    Elizabeth 136
GILBERT
    Martha Adeline 103
GIST
      (Barbour) 58
    Ann 58
    Christopher 58
    Elizabeth Violet 58, 59, 74
    Henry Cary 58
    Judith Cary (Bell) 58, 61
    Maria Cecil 59
    Nathaniel 58, 61
    Sarah Howard 58
    Thomas Cecil 58
GLANCOCK
    Archie Dorothy (King) 63
    Brenta King 63
    Charles 63
GLASS
    Gertrude 183
    Sallie (Thomas) 183
    Thomas E. 183
GODDEN
    Harriett 174
GONZAGA
    Gian Francesco 93
    Isabella (d’Este) 93
    Margherita 91
GOODALE
    Alice 13, 18
    Elizabeth 18
GOODMAN
    Annabelle (——) 85
    Eliza 85
    George 85
GOSNELL
    Clara 170
GRAHAM
    Hendrix Cox 201
    Jane (Keith) 85
    Joan (Drummond) 85
    John 85
    Joseph 160
    Laura Galloway (Noel) 201
    Leah America 160
    Lilias 85
    Lula Victoria (Wilson) 160, 161
    Margaret (Fleming) 85
    Robert 85
    William 85
GRATZ
    Benjamin 59
    Maria Cecil (Gist) 59
GRAVES
    Eula 191
GRAY
    Mrs. George 105
GREEN
    Alex Lawton 165
    Bascom Gregory 162
    Elizabeth 162
    Elizabeth (Langhorne) 59
    Emma 201
    India 162
    Katherine Ewing (Orto) 165
    Margaret Baskervill 173
    Mary Taylor (Baskervill) 173
    Mary Virginia 162
    Myra Victoria (Morrow) 162
    Sarah Lewis 173
    William 59
    William Martin 173
GREENE
    Jennie Campbell 160
    Leah America (Campbell) 160
    Walter Kirkland 160
GREENLAW
    Louise 164
GREENE
    Betty (Allen) 177
    David Carr 178
    Elizabeth Estes 178
    Flora (Estes) 177
    James M. 177
    Janet (Carr) 177
    Myra Bell (Bridges) 163
    Rowan Allen 177
    Willis Roswell 163
GRIELE
    Anne 159
    Gen. E. St. John 159
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Page Numbers</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>GRIFFIN</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Charles</td>
<td>182</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Emily Carey</td>
<td>182</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ewing</td>
<td>182</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sarah Pearl (Ivy)</td>
<td>182</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Virginia Sinclair</td>
<td>182</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>GRIFFITH</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>May</td>
<td>158</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>GRIMSLEY</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cinthia</td>
<td>140</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Harry R.</td>
<td>140</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lucy Dix</td>
<td>140</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>GRYMES (GRIMES)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Winnifred</td>
<td>59, 62, 70, 86</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>GUION</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lizzie</td>
<td>177</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary Ann</td>
<td>177</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>GUTHRIE</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Frances Roberts (Welch)</td>
<td>194</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Harry Eugene</td>
<td>194</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jay Guyula (Endridge)</td>
<td>194</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William Albert</td>
<td>194</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>GUY</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clair</td>
<td>157</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth (Bessie)</td>
<td>157</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lynne</td>
<td>157</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>GYNK</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alice</td>
<td>96</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Margaret</td>
<td>96</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>H</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>HAIESTON</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lucy Miller</td>
<td>139</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel Bringle</td>
<td>139</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>HANDLEY</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lizzie</td>
<td>179</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Novella</td>
<td>182</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sarah (Matthews)</td>
<td>179</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas Lytle</td>
<td>179</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>HANKSFORD (HANCHFORD)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jane</td>
<td>9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sir William</td>
<td>9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>HARDY</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Carey Estes</td>
<td>201</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Charlotte Howard (Reed)</td>
<td>201</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Corinne</td>
<td>200</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edna (Strathman)</td>
<td>201</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edwin</td>
<td>201</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ewell</td>
<td>201</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ewell Noel</td>
<td>201</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Florence</td>
<td>200</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gladys (Brown)</td>
<td>201</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James</td>
<td>201</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James B.</td>
<td>201</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jane Smith (Tillman)</td>
<td>200</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Louis</td>
<td>201</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary Edwina (Noel)</td>
<td>200</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary Noel</td>
<td>200, 201</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tillman</td>
<td>201</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>T. Walter</td>
<td>200, 201</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>HARGROVE</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Charlotte M. (Estes)</td>
<td>137</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>137</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Triplett</td>
<td>137</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>HARPOLE</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eunice Elizabeth (Noblin)</td>
<td>71</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kent</td>
<td>71</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>HARRIS</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Everett</td>
<td>163</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>HARRISON</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Benjamin</td>
<td>50, 87</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cary</td>
<td>59</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fairfax</td>
<td>37</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Judith Cary</td>
<td>59</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rebecca</td>
<td>58, 74</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sarah (Bell)</td>
<td>Langhorne 59</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>HART</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ann (Gist)</td>
<td>58</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sarah (Estes)</td>
<td>130, 132</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>HAVIE</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>132</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lucy (Estes)</td>
<td>132</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>HATCHER</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nancy (Noell)</td>
<td>202</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Uriah</td>
<td>202</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>HAWKINS</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Catherine</td>
<td>140</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jean</td>
<td>108</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Martha</td>
<td>108</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>HAY</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elliot</td>
<td>170</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Margaret (Livingston)</td>
<td>170</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>HAYMAN</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alice (Cary)</td>
<td>21</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas</td>
<td>21</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>HENDERSON</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lucy</td>
<td>136</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>HENDRICKS</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>——</td>
<td>62</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>HENRY</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mrs. Elizabeth Bosley</td>
<td>158</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Francis Davis</td>
<td>158</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Patrick</td>
<td>55, 86, 139</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>HEREFORD</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth</td>
<td>18-20</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>HERRON</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alma (Hughes)</td>
<td>164</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anna</td>
<td>187</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Burke Mann</td>
<td>164</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
HERRON—Continued
   Ethelyn 164
   Gladys (Ford) 164
   Jennie 164
   John Thomas 164
   Louise 164
   Marjory Lindsey 164
   Stanford Morton 164
   Virginia Estes (Mann) 164
HICKS
   Jessie 140
   Maude 201
HIGGINS
   James 131
   Nancy (Estes) 131
HILLIARD
   200
   Lucy 178, 200
   Mary (Quarles) 200
HITT
   Cornelia 71
HIX
   Winnifred 59, 62, 70, 86
HOBSON
   Alice 13, 18-20, 23, 25, 28, 33, 42
   Alice (Davis) 21, 23, 25
   Anne 23-25
   Henry 19-21, 23, 24, 28, 42
   Margaret (Colston) 25
   Thomas 24
   William 24, 25
HOLLAND
   Alice (FitzAlan) 85
   Joan of Kent 84
   Margaret 85
   Thomas 84, 85
HOLDEN
   Marion 139
HOLDING
   Minta 180
   Minta (Royal) 180
   Thomas E. 180
HOLLEYWAY
   Margaret 8
   Robert 8
HOLLIDAY
   Winnifred 132
HOLMAN
   Marcia Burton (Owen) 159
   Sue 159
HOLSTON
   Joan 17, 22, 23
   Robert 17, 23
HOLT
   Ambrose 114
   Barbara (Estes) 114
   Elisha 114
HOPKINS
   Cornelia Linerieux (Rice) 192
   Mr. and Mrs. O. 192
   Stephen 192
   Stephen Fenton 192
HORTON
   Elizabeth 66
HOUSTON
   Julie 159
   William 159
HOWARD
   David Halbert 105
   Estes Vaughan 105
   Jane C. 105
   Lucie 105
   Nannie (Vaughan) 105
   Nannie Vaughan 105
   Rhoda 105
HUDSON
   Jane (Vaughan) 105
HUDDLE (HODY)
   Agnes 11
   Sir John 11
HUGHES (or HUGHS)
   Alma 164
   Elizabeth (Estes) 141, 143, 148, 149
   John 96
   Julyan 96
   Katherine 96
   Reginald 96
   Reuben 141, 143, 148
   Robert 96
   Sara 96
HUNT
   Dora Elizabeth 164
   Gladys 164
   Jeff 164
   Louise (Herron) 164
   Stanford Herron 164
   Virginia Mann 164
HUNTER
   Alice 167
   Anne (Farriss) 167
   George 167
HUTCHESON
   Joseph Norman 72
   Sarah King (Noblin) 72
HUTCHINSON
   Sarah (Estes) 114
HUTC
   Hascal H. 170
   Matilda Louise (Davis) 170
   Mary Neal 173
Hurt—Continued
Mittie (Robertson) 173
William McIntyre 173

I
Ivy
Sarah Pearl 182

J
Jackson
Anne 24
Anne (Hobson) 23-25
Henry 23
Margaret 24
Thomas 23, 25
Jeffries
Virginia 164
Jester
Caledonia Jane 182
Johnson
Elizabeth Goodloe (Estes) 106, 107, 125
Gwendolyn 136
James 107, 112, 125
Nancy 59
William 106, 125
Johnston
Eddie (Morrow) 162
Edward Myran 162
Emily (Alston) 174
Frances 162
Ida Lessiter 162
James 174
John B. 162
John Burford 162
Lola Morrow 162
Sarah Jane 174
Jones
Alfred 58
Alice 165
Mrs. A. W. 58
Marguerite 136
Jordan
Jennie Belle (Sangster) 170
Richard Wesley 170
Jordon
Hannah (Bates) 69
Samuel 69
Sarah 70

K
Keeble
Emmie (Frazer) 188
Gray McLaughlin 188
John Bell 188
Martha Noel (Estes) 188
Sydney Frazer 188
Keefer
Mary 177
Kefauver
Carey Estes 193
Elizabeth 193
Jacob Peter 193
J. P. 189
Lenora Mann 193
Lucy Cornelia (Estes) 189
Nancy Patterson (Figgott) 193
Nancy Rieves 193
Nannie (Rieves) 189
Paul Fielding 189
Robert Cooke 193
Robert Fielding 193
Keith
Jane 55
William 85
Keller
Nancy Florence 187
Kennedy
Ethel Houston (Mann) 165
James Wright 165
William Holder 165
Kennon
Mary 57
Kerry
Keziah 114
Kibbolf
M. Clementine 190
Kincade
Elizabeth (Cary) 57
Robert 57
King
— 200
Alice Letitia 165
Alice Stark 64
Archie 64
Archie Dorothy 63
Archie Moody 63
Augusta 200
Brenta Friend 63
Charles Cofield 64
Edward Friend 63
Ellen (Noel) 200
Floy (Wilson) 63
Frances 64
Frank 64, 165
J. W. 200
Lady Kate 158
Mattie W. (Mann) 165
Mary Emma (Friend) 63
Mollie (Williams) 165
Rachel 176
CARY-ESTES INDEXES

KING—Continued
Raymond Edward 63
Robert Moody 63
Thomas Benton 158
Will 200

KIRKMAN
Elizabeth Warner (Estes) Waller 188
Nellie (Mayes) 188
Norman 188
Patricia Estes 188
Will Polk 188

KLYCE
J. M. 190
Katherine 190
M. Clementine (Kierolf) 190

KNIGHT
Mary (Estes) 114

KNOWLES
Mary Grover 187

KNOX
Absalom 166
Adelaide Lois (Bolles) 166
Ann 166
Bess (Weinstein) 166
Emma Bell (Mann) 166
Eva Mann 166
James Hervey Orr 166
John 166
Mittie E. 163
Victoria Virginia 166

LA

LACY (Lacie)
John 16, 22
Susan (Cary) 16

LANDRUM
Minnie 189, 192
Sarah Rebecca (Milner) 189
William Thomas 189

LANE
Julia 189

LANGHORNE
—— (Brooks) 59
David Bell 59
Elizabeth 59
Elizabeth Baxter (Payne) 59
Elizabeth Trotter 59
Eva A. (Grieffe) 59
John Maurice 59, 60, 75
John Trotter 59
Maurice 59
Nancy (Johnson) 59
Sarah (Bell) 59, 60, 75
Sarah Bell 59

LANIEVE
Virginia 163

LASHLEY
Martha Harrison 136

LEA
Martha 163

LEE
Charles W. 173
Dolly 187
James 173
Josiah 173
Sarah (Chew) 173
Sarah Chew 151, 173

LEGATE
Sarah 179

LEMASTER
Edward Bennet 177
Elizabeth 177
Elizabeth (Phillips) 177

LEONORA of Aragon 93

LESSITER
Ida 162

LEWIS
Louise 181
Mary 193

LIDE
Anna (Wilson) 162
D. M. 162

LIMBERRY
Susanna 20

LINDSEY
Eliza 85

LINEBERGER
Marie 138

LINHOF
Louisa 190

LIVELY
Sudie 180

LIVINGSTON
Albert Walter 169, 170
Betty Bond 170
Margaret 170
Minnie Lou Davis 170
Nancy 170
Penelope Bond (Morton) 170
Rosa Lucile 170
Rose Neal (Davis) 169, 170

LIVINGSTONE
Alexander, Earl of Linlithgow 88
Margaret 88

LLEWELYN
Mary 18

LOCKE
George 109
Patsy 109
LOCKEY
Anne 43
Edward 43
John 43
Judith 43
LOVING
----- 200
Ida (Moody) 200
LOUE
Annie (-----) 191
Harold Gladstone 191
John 191
Katherine Estes (Rice) 191
Katherine Rice 191
LUCAS
Sally 132
Zach 132
LUCIE
Annie 71
LYONS
Ada Virginia (Estes) 194
Joseph Petrie 194
William Estes 194

M
MABRY
Jennie Campbell (Greene) 160
W. Alexander 160
MACHER
Margaret 185
MAGOFFIN
Emma 184
MALATESTA
Parisinia 91
MALONE
Margaret 172
MANN
Alice 165
Alice (Jones) Matthews 165, 169
Alice Lee (Wright) 164
Andrew Nunn 165
Anna Victoria 164
Anna Westwood 163
Annie Lynne (Estes) 157
Arthur Walt 165
Asa 162
Austin 157, 187, 192
Bill C. 164
Donald Wright 165
Edna Earl 166
Ella Lee 166
Emma Bell 166
Eppes (Cousins) 162
Estes Wilson 164
Etzel Houston 165
Eva Johnson 166
Frances Ramsey 165
Ida 165
Ida Brandon 166
James Hervey 164, 165
John Westwood 164
Leonora Perry 192, 193
Lola May 164
Lon Greenlaw 164
Louise (Duncan) 165
Louise (Greenlaw) 164
Lucile (Fuzzell) 163
Lula Victoria 162
Mamie P. 167
Martha Ann 187
Martha Virginia 165
Mary C. (Ramsey) 165
Mary Elizabeth 165
Mattie W. 165
Myra Eppes 163
Paca Wilson 165
Patrick Henry 163
Pearl (Parham) 163
Pearl Parham 164
Phredonia (Bradford) 157 187, 192
Samuel Henry 165
Victoria Virginia (Wilson) 162, 167
Virginia Estes 164
Virginia (Jeffries) 164
Vivian L. (Moore) 165
William Burkley 162-164
William Jeffries 164
William Wright 165
MARS
Beatrice Anita (White) 72
Edward Kersey 72
Francis 72
MASSEY
Sarah 99, 136
MATLOCK
G. W. 189
Julia (Lane) 189
Rose 189
MATTHEWS
Alice (Jones) 165
MAULE
George, Lord Panmure 88
Jane (Fleming) 88
MAY
Laura Jean 71
MAYES
Nellie 188
MAXWELL
Ione 175
Ione (Snedecor) 175
MAXWELL—Continued
James Snedecor 175
Jesse Carlos 175
Mary Emily 175
Palmer Snedecor 176
Thomas Estes 175
McBride
E. L. 162
Lola Morrow (Johnston) 162
McCARTER
Margaret 70
McClure
Jean 177
McLaughlin
Elizabeth (Warner) 188
Gray 188
James 188
McLEMORE
— 157
McMillan
Mary Ann 177
Pearl Parham (Mann) 164
Ross H. 164
McNab
Alexander J. 196
Doris (Bingay) 196
Norma Barry 196
McNelly
Carey Folk 183
Eleanor Lewis (Folk) 183
Margaret (Calhoun) 183
Robert 183
William Eugene 183
Mead
Mrs. 66
Meadows
Minerva Caroline 184
Means
Alice Elizabeth (Orto) 165
Warren C. 165
Mellen
17
Lettice (Cary) 17, 22
Merritt
Susan (Noel) 202
Midgett
Coltrn 200
Lucy Ann (Noel) Sweet 200
Miller
Lucy 139
Millner
Madge (Richardson) 139
Margaret Lee 139
Triplett Estes 139
Wallace B. 139
Milner
Joan 18
Polly (Noell) 202
Sally (Noell) 201
Sarah Rebecca 189
Minor
Elizabeth 187
MINTER
Ada Virginia (Estes) Lyons 194
Mitchell
Edna Ann 167
Edwin Boren 167
Evelyn (Crutcher) 167
Kate Yates 157
Nellie 196
Montique
Nancy 101
Montgomery
Earl 71
Laura Jean (May) 71
Martha Elizabeth (Noblin) 71
Patrick Henry 71
Robert Noblin 71
Moody
— (Penn) 200
Anna (Herron) 187
Anne Luke (Ballow) 187
Betty (Noel) 200
Date 200
Elizabeth (Minor) 187
Frank Estes 187
Frank Herron 187
Gail 187
Gladys Elizabeth 187
Gray Estes 187
Hazel Orell (Wiggins) 187
Henry Shelton 187
Ida 200
Ida (Parks) 187
James Shelton Moody 187
John D. 200
Kay 187
Martha Louise 187
Mary Grover (Knowles) 187
Mary Noel (Estes) 187, 190
Mattie 200
Moreau 200
Patrick Mann 187
Thomas Edwin 187
Tom 200
Will 200
Moore
Annebel 171, 172
Eliza Mildred 157
Frances (Rutland) 171
James Rutland 171
MOORE—Continued
James West Estes 171
Jeremiah 171
Joel John 171
John 171
Judith Bell (Estes) 171, 172
Lily Yates 156
Margaret (West) 171
Mary Moore (Wood) 171
Mary Virginia 171
Mary (Yates) 157
Sallie Virginia 172
S. W. 157
Vivian L. 165
Wood 171
MORRISON
Isora 161
MORROW
Eddie 162
Emilie 162
Emilie (Gatling) 162
Hervey B. 162
John Walker 162
Louise 162
Lula Victoria (Mann) 162
Myra Victoria 162
Virginia 162
William Alston 162
MORTON
George 141, 143
Lucy (Estes) Rucker 141, 143,
147, 148
Penelope Bond 170
MOSES
Keziah 103, 104
MURPHY
Annie White (Folk) 180
Bettie Ann 180
Griza 169
John Farrington 180
Sarah 179
Sudie (Lively) 180
Wayne Farrington 180
Wayne Franklin 180

N
NANCE
John 141, 143
Martha (Estes) 141, 143, 148
NEAL
Ann 102
NELSON
Martha 188
NORLIN
Ada Beatrice 72
Ada Elizabeth 72
Aleine (Barber) 71
Annie D. 72
Annie (Luce) 71
Asie D. 71, 72
Asie Neil 72
Bonnie Lynn 71
Charles Otter 71
Cora Jean 72
Daisy Deane 72
Eunice Elizabeth 71
Mrs. George (Campbell) 71
Lucile 71
Martha Elizabeth 71
Mary Fisher (Vaughn) 71
Mildred 71
Otter 71
R. H. 71
Robert Holmes 71
Sarah Ann Catherine (Watkins) 71
Sarah King 73
Susie (Darden) 71
William M. 71
W. P. 72
NOEL (NOELL, NOWELL)
—— (Coslem) 200
Ann 201
Anna (——) 199
Avery G. 202
Betty 200
Cabel 202
Carrisinda 202
Catherine 202
Catherine J. 202
Catherine N. 203
Charles 202
Corrine 201
Cornelius 138, 197-199, 201, 202
Daniel 198
Edward 198
Ellen 200
Emma (Green) 201
Elizabeth 198, 201
Elizabeth (——) 198
Elizabeth H. 202
Eliza (Maria) 200
Eliza S. 202
Ewell 146, 178, 199-201
Fanny 200
Hester (Esther) 198
James 198, 200
James Cornelius 198
Jesse 202
Jesse M. 202
John 141, 143, 198, 202
John C. 202
Joseph 198
NOEL—Continued
Judith Shelton (Price) 200
Katherine (Ford) 201
Lameria A. 202
Laura Galloway 201
Livingstone P. 202
Lucy Ann 200
Lucy (Hilliard) 178, 200
Margaret 198
Maria (Eliza) 200
Martha H. 202
Mary 198, 199, 202
Mary (Crutchfield) 199
Mary Edwina 200
Mary Frances (Noel) 200
Mary L. 202
Mary Quaries 146, 160, 178, 197, 200
Maude (Hicks) 201
Milly 198
Nancy 202
Nancy D. 202
Norma 201
Olive 201
Peggy 138, 201
Perimeter 202
Polly 202
Polly P. 202
Reuben 198
Rice 198, 199
Richard 198, 199, 202
Sally 201
Sally (——) 138, 201
Sally (Ewell) 199
Sarah Ann (Estes) 141, 143, 147, 148
Simon M. 202
Susan 138, 201
Susan (——) 202
Theodosia 202
Thomas 141, 198, 199, 202
Thomas Edwin 200, 201
Tom 200
William E. 202, 203
Zachary 202
NORTH CROSS
Elizabeth Harriett 166
John William 166
Leon Mann 166
Margaret Mildred 166
Mario Louise 166
Mary Alma (Van Trees) 166
Wilson James 166

OLDHAM
E. R. 192

Mattie Lindsay (Bacon) 192
Rosa Lee 192

ORCHARD
Christiana 10
William 10

ORTO
Alice Elizabeth 165
Allen Z. 164
Charles Wilbur 165
Katherine Ewing 165
Lola May (Mann) 164

OWEN
Peggy (Burton) 159
Marcia Burton 159
William 159

PAGE
Carter 56
Mann 56
Mary (Cary) 56
Richard 49

PAINE
Nancy 60

PAMPLIN
Elizabeth 109
Robert 109

PARHAM
Pearl 163

PARKER
A. J. 157
Elizabeth (Fisher) 157
Martha G. 157
Mattie V. (Estes) 157
Patrick Mann 157

PARKS
David Jefferson 187
Ida 187
Nancy Florence (Keller) 187

PARRISH
Emma (Magoffin) 184
Philemon P. 184
Ruth 184

PATTON
Jean (McClure) 177
William 177
William H. 177

PAYNE
Alice (Cary) Hayman 21
Duval 59
Elizabeth Baxter 59
Hannah (Brent) 59

PHELHAM
Charles 182
Rosemary (Poinsette) 182
Rosemary Poinsette 182.
### PENN
- 200

### PERKINS
- Anne Greene 171
- N. T. 156
- Pocahontas (Estes) 156
- Susan Agatha 160

### PETTEGEW
- Anna Lee 139
- Margaret 139
- Margaret Lee (Millner) 139
- Thomas 139

### PETTYJOHN
- Mrs. C. R. 105

### PHelan
- James 195
- Mary 195
- Mary (Early) 195

### PHILLIPS
- Blanche (Estes) 177, 178
- Daniel W. 185
- Elizabeth 177
- Fanny 161
- George P. 177
- Hilliard D. 185
- Hilliard Folk 185
- James Williams 195
- Lillian (Deck) 185
- Martha Almedia (Williamson) 195
- Mary Ruth 185
- Samuel W. 177
- Sarah 177
- Sarah (—) 177
- Sarah Fredonia 195

### PICKETT
- Elizabeth Alston 156
- Ludwell Rector 196
- Mrs. L. R. 196
- Marion Clayton (Estes) Smythe 195
- Matthew 156
- Sarah (Alston) 156

### PIGOTT
- Mary (Lewis) 193
- Nancy Patterson 193
- Stephen G. 193

### POCAHONTAS
- 29, 54, 57

### POINDEXTER
- Rosemary 182

### PORTER
- Dutey 67, 73, 75
- Elizabeth Bell (Bates) 67, 73, 75

### POTTER
- Zaretta Estelle 137

### POWELL
- Annie Lynne (Estes) 156
- Emma C. 157
- James 156

### POWLETT
- Elizabeth 10
- Sir William, Knight of Cockington 10

### POYNTON
- John 136
- Margaret (Estes) 136

### POTHRELLS
- Jane 57

### PRENTICE
- Mary Beatrice (Curtis) 194
- Thomas 194

### PRICE
- Charles 202
- Charles W. 202
- Judith Shelton 202
- Virginia L. (Cobbs) 202

### PURVIS
- Eloise (Robertson) 162
- H. J. 182
- Hoyt Somervell 162
- Ma Sue 162

### QUARLES
- Anna (Cowhard) 172
- Catherine Pendleton 172
- Henry 200
- Henry Lewis 172
- Mary 200
- Mary (Williamson) 200

### QUINN
- Florence (Wilson) 168
- John Harvey 168

### RAGONA
- Alde 91

### RAGSDALE
- Martha Gee 109
- William 108

### RAINNEY
- Mary 186

### RAMSEY
- Mary C. 165

### RANDOLPH
- Anne (Cary) 56
- Isham 56
- Jane (Cary) 56
- Judith (Fleming) 86, 87
- Mary 54, 56, 57, 74
- Richard 56, 57

### Q

### R

### RAGONA
- Alde 91

### RAGSDALE
- Martha Gee 109
- William 108

### RAINNEY
- Mary 186

### RAMSEY
- Mary C. 165

### RANDOLPH
- Anne (Cary) 56
- Isham 56
- Jane (Cary) 56
- Judith (Fleming) 86, 87
- Mary 54, 56, 57, 74
- Richard 56, 57
RANDOLPH—Continued
  Thomas 86
  Thomas Isham 56
  Thomas Mann 56, 57
  Virginia 57
RAYNER
  Minnie 169
RAYNOLDS
  Anne 24
  Christopher 24
  George 24
READ
  Charles Lewis 172
  Cora (Fields) 192
  Ed 192
  Lavinia Flournoy 192
  Sallie (Boyd) 172
  Sallie Lewis 172
  Sarah Ann (Estes) 172
READ
  Anne (Lockey) 44
  Benjamin 43, 44
  Thomas 44
REAVES
  Hattie 161
REDD
  Willie Frank 136
REEDEEN
  Charlotte Howard 201
RENFREW
  Alan Spaulding 137
  Marjorie Spaulding 137
  Martha Jane 137
  Norma Evelyn (Estes) 137
RHUDOLPH
  Anna (Robertson) 162
  Tracy 162
  Wilhelmina 162
RICE
  Alice Anderson 191
  Amelia (Young) 191
  Annie Flournoy 192
  Charles Stephens Olin 190, 191
  Cornelia Linnerieux 192
  Daisy (Anderson) 191
  David John 191
  Elmer 158
  Ernest 190-192
  Eugenia Read 192
  Eula Estelle (Walker) 191
  Ewell Linnerieux 191
  Gladys (Work) 191
  Henry Klyce 191
  Joan 191
  Katherine Estes 191
  Katherine (Klyce) 190
  Lavinia Flournoy (Read) 192
  Louisa (Linnerieux) 190
  Louisa Linnerieux 190
  Lucie Quarles 192
  Lucie Quarles (Estes) 190, 192
  Marion Estes 190
  Mary Ann Lindsay 192
  Mary Irene 190, 192
  Mattie Sue 191
  Mildred Colman (Estes) 158
  Milton Bacon 192
  Moreau Ewell 191
  Myra Landrum (Bacon) 192
  Ralph 190
  Ralph Estes 192
  Rosa Lee (Oldham) 192
  Sallie (Borum) 158
  Shadrack 190, 192
  Thomas Franklin 158
RICHARDS
  Mary E. 176
  Norma (Noel) 201
  Stanley 201
RICHARDSON
  Edmund 138
  James 138
  James Estes 138
  Jamie 138
  Madge 139
  Margaret Ann 138
  Marie 138
  Marie (Lineberger) 138
  Martha 138
  Martha (Brown) 138
  Robert Payne 138
  Sarah Triplett 138
  Susan Payne 138
  Triplet Estes 138
  William Benjamin 138, 140
  Willie (Butler) 138
RIDDICK
  Joseph Alston 136
  Louise Alston 136
  Martha Harrison (Lashley) 136
RIEVES
  Nancy 193
  Nannie (Nancy) 189
ROBERTSON
  Anna 162
  Dorothy 162
  Eloise 162
  Gilbert Spilman 162
  James S. 162
  J. B. 162
  Mittie 173
  Totsie Anna (Somervell) 162
ROBINSON
—— 101
Mary 65
Norma (Wilkins) 65
Polly (Estes) 101
W. L. Robinson 65
RODGERS
H. N. 185
Martha 185
Martha (Warfield) 185
ROGERS
Abraham 101, 131, 132
Ada Jane 167
Barbara (Estes) 101, 130, 132
Frances 194
Henry 132
John 132
Peter 131
ROLFE
Jane 57
Jane (Poythress) 57
John 57
Pocahontas 57
Tom 57
RONALD
Elizabeth (Noell) 201
ROPER
Elizabeth 156
ROSE
Arthur Sangster 169
Cornelia (Sangster) 169
Will Allen (Byrnes) 169
W. P. 169
ROSS
Elizabeth (Davis) 170
Ford 170
Jesse Davis 170
ROTH
Carolyn (Cawthorne) 201
Thomas Moses 201
Tom 201
William Cawthorne 201
ROWLAND
Charline (Uzzell) 65
Walter 65
William 65
ROYAL
Minta 180
RUCKER
George 141, 147
Lucy (Estes) 141
Ludwell 143
Lumsford 143
Sarah Ann 143
RUTHVEN
Lilias 85
RUTLAND
Edward 171
Frances 171
India (Alexander) 171
RYAN
Christopher Winfree 105
Nancy Vaughan 105
Nancy Vaughan (Howard) 105
S
SALUZZO
Ricciardo di 91
SANGSTER
Albert Estes 170
Cornelia 169
Cornelia Sarah Rebecca 169
Henry Carey 169
Henry Raynor 170
Jennie Belle 170
Kate Booker 170
Katherine 170
Maude (Freeman) 170
Minnie Lou 169
Minnie (Rayner) 169
William 169
William Albert 170
SCARISBRook (SCARISBROOKE)
Elizabeth (Cary) 44, 45
Hannah 44
John 44
Martha 44
SCHOOLER
Beulah 101
SCLATER
James 49, 50
Sarah 49, 50
SCOTT
Charles 59
Charlotte Marilla (Estes) 137
Elizabeth Violet (Gist) Blair 59
William G. 137
SEARCY
Dearing 176
SPORZA
Anna 94
Beatrice (d’Este) 93
Lodovico 93
SHARPS
Mary Lee (Wilson) 100, 151, 173
William 100, 151, 173
SHEELY
Clyde Q. 172
Katherine Taylor (Baskerville) 172
SHELTON
Ella 200
Fanny (Noel) 200
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Shelton</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gus</td>
<td>200</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Noel</td>
<td>200</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Richard</td>
<td>200</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Susan</td>
<td>140, 143</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tom</td>
<td>200</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sherrod</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Col.</td>
<td>178</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Katherine (Van Buren) Bond</td>
<td>178</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sershaw</td>
<td>Mary 18</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Slack</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Caroline Augusta (Benjamin)</td>
<td>196</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cecelia Benjamin</td>
<td>196</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William Samuel</td>
<td>196</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Slaughter</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rhoda (Howard)</td>
<td>105</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rhoda Jane</td>
<td>105</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel Garland, Jr.</td>
<td>105</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mrs. S. G., Jr.</td>
<td>105</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Smith</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alexander Fairleigh Estes</td>
<td>196</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Charles Thomas</td>
<td>196</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dolly (Lee)</td>
<td>187</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eleanor</td>
<td>168</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ethel</td>
<td>159</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fairleigh Estes</td>
<td>196</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Grace (Estes)</td>
<td>196</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hannah</td>
<td>156, 159</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Harry C.</td>
<td>156, 159</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Israel Jefferson</td>
<td>187</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James Washington</td>
<td>196</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lena Gates (Estes)</td>
<td>156</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Norma Barry (McNab)</td>
<td>196</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Norman</td>
<td>156, 158</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Richard</td>
<td>141, 143</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sarah Catherine (Thomas)</td>
<td>196</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sarah (Fears)</td>
<td>141, 143</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William Letwicz</td>
<td>168</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William Reece</td>
<td>187</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Smythe</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Laurence William</td>
<td>195</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Marion Clayton (Estes)</td>
<td>195</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Snedecor</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dearing (Searcy)</td>
<td>176</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edward Crozier</td>
<td>175</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth</td>
<td>175</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elliot King</td>
<td>176</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Emily Alston (Estes)</td>
<td>174, 178</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Estes</td>
<td>176</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Evelyn Ione</td>
<td>176</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>George Gaines</td>
<td>174</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>George Waddel</td>
<td>174</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gertrude (Crozier)</td>
<td>175</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Harriet</td>
<td>175</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Harriet (Godden)</td>
<td>174</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Strong</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William</td>
<td>64</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Swayze</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jone</td>
<td>175</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James George</td>
<td>174, 175</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>J. Goyle</td>
<td>176</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Julie Katharln</td>
<td>176</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary E. (Richards)</td>
<td>176</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Palmer Godden</td>
<td>176</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Philip Alston</td>
<td>176</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rachel (King)</td>
<td>176</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Richard Goyle</td>
<td>176</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wilna Frances</td>
<td>176</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wilna Frances (West)</td>
<td>176</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Somervell</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Inez</td>
<td>162</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Suzie (Wilson)</td>
<td>162</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Totsie Anna</td>
<td>162</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>W. A.</td>
<td>162</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Somerville</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Benjamin Hughes</td>
<td>175</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Harriet (Snedecor)</td>
<td>175</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James Snedecor</td>
<td>175</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Spencer</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(Eleanor) Margaret</td>
<td>11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Robert</td>
<td>11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Spiers</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alexander</td>
<td>51, 53</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sarah (Cary)</td>
<td>51, 53</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Spivey</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary</td>
<td>179</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stapleton</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth</td>
<td>7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sir Richard</td>
<td>7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stark</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alice</td>
<td>64</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Starling</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Betty Price</td>
<td>139</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Steele</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nannie J.</td>
<td>139</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stevens</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>—— (Birthright)</td>
<td>180</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cornelia (Folk)</td>
<td>180</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cornelia Folk</td>
<td>180</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henry</td>
<td>180</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lemuel B.</td>
<td>180</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stockton</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edward</td>
<td>196</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nellie</td>
<td>196</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nellie (Mitchell)</td>
<td>196</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stranger</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Marion (Estes)</td>
<td>137</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stratham</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edna</td>
<td>201</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Street</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Catherine J. (Noell)</td>
<td>202</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William D.</td>
<td>202</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Strong</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William</td>
<td>64</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
STUCKEY
Anne (Cary) 43-45

SWEET
Bettie 191
Lucy Ann (Noel) 200

T

TARLETON
Banastre 87
Stephen 86
Susannah 86, 87

TAYLOR
Anne 32
John 33
Kate Allen 172
Kate (Bullock) 172
Lloyd C. 159
Marcia Burton (Estes) 159
Samuel Allen 172
Thomas 32, 34, 38

TEMPLETON
Harvey 182
John Marks 182
Judith Dudley (Folk) 181
Novella (Handly) 182

THAYER
 Archie (King) 64
 Fred 64
 Mary Katherine (Chiles) 64
 Marylin 64
 Nancy 64

THOMAS
Jane Carey (Folk) 183
Robert McGill 183
Sallie 183
Sarah Catherine 196
Thomas McGill 183
Zadie (—–) 183

THORNTON
Katherine 168

THORP (THORPE)
Cecelia Rebecca 67, 86, 99, 136, 147
Sarah (Triplett or Triplet) 99, 136
Thomas 99, 136

TILLMAN
Jane Smith 200

TODD
Aaron 168
Aaron Wilson 168
Andrew L. 168
Evelyn Elizabeth 168
Martha (Fox) 168

Minneola (Wilson) 168

TOMPKINS
Benjamin 105
Catherine 99, 105
William 106

TREVITT (TREVETT)
Amy (Ann) 7
Sir William 7

TRIPPLETT (TRIPLET)
Elizabeth 124
Francis 124
Sarah 99, 136
Sarah (Massey) 99, 136
William 99, 136

TULFORD
Alice 10
Sir Baldwin 10

TURNER
—— 102
Clara Bell 189
J. J. 189
Mrs. J. J. 189
Sarah (Estes) 102

TYERS
—— 62
Elizabeth B. (Friend) 62

U

UZZELL
Charline 65
Elaine (Boone) 64
John Evans 64
John Wesley 64
John Wesley Evans 64
Lavinia (——) 64
Nancy Bordeaux 64
Nettie Lavinia 64
Thomas 64

V

VAN BUREN
Ebert 166
James 166
Katherine 178
Victoria Virginia (Knox) 166
Virginia 166

VAN TREES
Mary Alma 166

VAUGHAN
B. Estes 105
Egbert Granville 105
Garland E. 105
James Oscar 105
Jane 105
Lucie Gwynn (Estes) 105
VAUGHAN—Continued
Marion J. 105
Nannie 105
VAUGHN
Mary Fisher 71

W

WAKE
Margaret 84

WALKER
Annabel 191
Annabel Draper (Bratton) 191
Bettie (Sweet) 191
Charles Rice 192
Clarence Mott 191
Empson 191
Eula Estelle 191
Eula (Graves) 191
James Leslie 163
James M. 163
James McGhee 163
James Richard 163
John K. 163
John Knox 163
Lucie Estes 192
Margaret Elizabeth (Bullington) 163
Martha (Lea) 163
Mary Julia 157
Mattie Sue (Rice) 191
Mittie E. (Knox) 163
Myra Epps (Mann) 163
Peggy Ruth 163
Richard LaNieve 163
Roberta (Durham) 192
Thomas J. 191
Virginia (LaNieve) 163
Vive 163

WALLER
Claude 188
Elizabeth Warner (Estes) 188
Henry 59
Martha (Nelson) 188
Sarah Bell (Langhorne) 59
William 188

WARE
Augustus C. 137
Gretchen Adele (Estes) 137
Gretchen Estes 137
Janet 137
William 137

WARFIELD
Martha 185

WARNER
Elizabeth 188

WARREN
Alice 85

WARWICK
Abraham B. 106
Abraham E. 107
Joyce R. (Estes) 106

WATKINS
Cornelia (Hitt) 71
Della C. 72
Elizabeth Fleming (Bates) 70
Francis A. 71
John B. 71
J. P. 71
Margaret Louise 71
Marshall Fleming 71
Needham 70, 71
Oscar McCarter 71
R. J. H. 71
Rufus 71
Sarah Ann Catherine 71

WEBER
Frances Ballard (——) 139

WEBB
James Avery 184
Mathesia Bell (Folk) 36, 37, 150, 153, 184
Micaiah Davis 184
Minerva Caroline (Meadows) 184

WEINSTEIN
Bess 166

WELCH
Frances (Rogers) 194
Leonora Perry (Estes) 194
Olivia Bradford 194
Phredonia Estes 194
Ransom J. 194
Richard Noel 194
Timothy Daniel 194

WEST
Margaret 171
Wilna Frances 176

WARTON
Mildred 157

WHITAKER
Martha 65

WHITE
Ada Beatrice (Noblin) 72
Beatrice Anita 72
Francis Melba 72
Frank 72

WHITFIELD
John Thomas 167
Luella Maud 167

WIGGINS
Hazel Orell 187
WILLIAMS
Mrs. — 159
Anna Bernard (Estes) 159
Justin E. 159
Mollie 158
WILLIAMSON
Almeda 195
Jean Rhea 163
Mary 200
WILKINS
Norma 65
WILLS
Andrew Mann 167
David Womack 167
Della (Womack) 167
Elizabeth (Cary) 33
Emanuel 33
John Thomas Thaddeus 167
Luella Whitehead (Wilson) 167
Luella Wilson 167
Mann 167
Miles 44
William Ridley 167
WILSON
— 101
Ada Jane (Rogers) 167
Aileen 161
Alfred Vernon 161
Alice (Hunter) 167
Alice V. 167
Andrew Clyde 168
Anna 162
Anne 108
Barbara Louise 170
Berry 168
Bland Y. 161
Cannon Perkins 161
Carey Estes 161
C. E. 161
C. M. 168
Della Ford 161
Eleanor (Smith) 168
Ella (Carter) 167
Erby D. 168
Estes Hunter 168
Ethel Cannon 161
Eula 161
Fanny (Phillips) 161
Fay 168
Florence 168
Floy 63
Frances Isabelle (Barber) 161
Hattie (Reaves) 161
Helen 168
Hunter 168
Isora (Morrison) 161
Joel Estes 161, 162
John Thomas (Jack) 167
Karl 161
Katherine (Fowlkes) 168
Katherine (Thornton) 168
Kathleen Alberta (Gammon) 168
Lady Leah 161
Leah America (Cannon) 160
Leon Estes 168
Lloyd Curlin 170
Luella Maud (Whitehead) 167
Luella Whitehead 167
Lula Victoria 160, 161
Margaret 161
Marnerleen 167
Mary Lee 100, 151, 173
Maurice Leon 168
Minneola 168
Newton Perkins 161
Paca 160, 167
Paul Malone 161
Philip 168
Rosa Lucile (Livingston) 170
Rose Ann 170
Samuel 161
Samuel Emmet 167, 168
Samuel Henry 167, 168
Sarah Chew (Lee) 151, 173
Sarah Delia (Cherry) 167
Susan Augusta 160
Susie 162
Troy 161
Vernon 168
Victoria Virginia 162, 167
Virginia Estes 160
Virginia Thorpe (Estes) 160, 161
Walter Barbee 161
Walter Clyde 168
Wanda 168
Wiley 161
William 160
William Lee 151, 173
William Paca 161
William Pinckney 160, 161
WINN
Nancy A. 109
WINSTON
Judith 181
WOMACK
Della 167
WOOD
Anne Greene (Perkins) 171
James Proudfitt 171
Mary Moore 171
WOODROW
Mary E. 58
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Page References</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>Work</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Annie (Few)</td>
<td>191</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>C. F.</td>
<td>191</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gladys</td>
<td>191</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Wright</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alice Lee</td>
<td>164</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Wynne</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jeanne</td>
<td>159</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>159</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ruby Grace</td>
<td>194</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Y</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Yates</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ann (Estes)</td>
<td>125</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>George</td>
<td>125</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Yeo</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hugh</td>
<td>18</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Margery (Cary)</td>
<td>18</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary</td>
<td>18</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Young</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Amelia</td>
<td>191</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Zeller</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alexander</td>
<td>189</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gertrude (Beersbower)</td>
<td>189</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Margaret Claire</td>
<td>189</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Z</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
GEOGRAPHICAL INDEX

Foreign

BAVARIA 84
BRABANT 84
BRUNSWICK 84, 88
BURGUNDY 91
CANADA
   Montreal 195
CARINTHIA 88
CHILE 176
ENGLAND 3, 4, 5, 84, 92
   Appledore 95
   Athelstone 177
   Bedfordshire 46, 96
   Bristol 4-6, 9, 12-19, 21-28, 31, 33-35, 42
   Cambridge 30
   Canterbury 95
   Castle Cary 3, 4, 16
   Clovelly 7, 10, 11
   Cockington 9, 10
   Cornwall 3, 5
   Cumberland 47
   Dartmouth 20
   Devonshire 1-9, 11, 12, 14, 20, 26, 27, 29, 31
   Exeter 16
   Gravesend 57
   Heacham 57
   Holway 8
   Hornchurch 96
   Hotten 60, 69
   Isle of Orkney 95
   Kentish 95
   Laidford 11
   Lancashire 44
   Liverpool 44
   London 3, 9, 16, 26, 43, 51, 96, 97, 120
   Marlborough 18
   Potter 96
   Powderham 9
   Somerset 10
   Somersetshire 1, 3, 4, 10, 12, 26
   St. Giles-in-the-Heath 3
   Stepney 21
   Symington 194
   Tewkesbury 10
   Torre Abbey 10, 26, 27
   Tunbridge 95
   Wells 4
   Wiltshire 18
FLANDERS 84
FRANCE 84
GERMANY 30, 84
HANOVER 88
HOLLAND
   Rotterdam 198
IRELAND 5
ITALY 84
   Ateste (Adeste) 81
   Bondeno 91
   Brescia 80
   Cassano 90
   Ferrara 81, 89, 91-93
   Genoa 89
   Mantua 91, 93, 94
   Milan 89
   Modena 89-93
   Naples 93
   Padua 81, 89
   Reggio 89, 90, 93
   Rome 81
   Venice 89
   Verona 80
LOWER BAVARIA 84
MEXICO
   Tampico 176
SAXONY 84
SCOTLAND 5, 85
   Edinburgh 60, 176
   Glasgow 51, 193, 194
SWABIA 84
TOSCANY 88
WALES 5
United States

ALABAMA
   Aliceville 175
   Athens 157
   Birmingham 136, 173, 174, 176
   Green Co. 70
   Greensboro 70
   Huntsville 62, 63
   Livingston 184, 185
   Pickens Co. 175
   Tuscaloosa 174-176
   Union Town 71

ARIZONA
   Phoenix 192

ARKANSAS
   Blytheville 170
   Camden 169
   Crawfordsville 65
   Fort Smith 176
   Helena 185
   Jonesboro 161
   Marianna 163, 164
   Monticello 64, 163
   Pecan Point 63-66
   Pine Bluff 163-165, 176
   Plainview 176
   Pocahontas 196
   Portland 160
   Texarkana 140

CALIFORNIA
   Hollywood 194
   Oakland 176

DISTRICT OF COLUMBIA
   Washington 37, 58-60, 74, 156,
   158, 159, 181, 184

FLORIDA
   Jacksonville 201
   Petersburg 105
   Pinellas Co. 175, 176

GEORGIA
   Albany 179
   Atlanta 105, 136, 137, 161, 175,
   178, 186, 190
   Decatur 137, 175
   Macon 180
   Oglethorpe Co. 189

ILLINOIS
   Chicago 160, 171, 172, 176, 177
   Highland Park 192

INDIANA
   Harrison 141
   Harrison Co. 141

IOWA
   Ames 175
   Davenport 175
   Sioux City 176

KENTUCKY 30, 51, 54
   Bardstown 65
   Bourbon 75
   Clark Co. 101
   Franklin 166
   Glendale 196
   Henry Co. 141
   Lexington 58, 59
   Louisville 174, 179, 184, 190
   Midway 184, 185
   Millersburg 179
   Mt. Sterling 101
   Princeton 65
   Shelbyville 141
   Shippingport 141

LOUISIANA
   Alexandria 196
   New Orleans 64, 105, 181
   Shreveport 162

MARYLAND 30, 51, 58
   Arundel Co. 173
   Baltimore 185, 188
   Cumberland 172

MASSACHUSETTS
   Amesbury 92
   Bedford 136
   Boston 12, 49, 195, 196
   Charlestown 13, 18
   Chelsea 13
   Framingham 82
   Newbury Port 137
   Plymouth 13
   Wellesley 182

MINNESOTA
   St. Paul 59

MISSISSIPPI
   Corinth 71
   Edwards 72
   Grenada 157, 159
   Louisville 174
   Macon 173
   Pascagoula 105
   Rankin Co. 173
   Smith Co. 70, 71
   Yazoo City 72

MISSOURI
   Cape Girardeau 63
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Location</th>
<th>Page Numbers</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Clay Co.</td>
<td>101</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fredericktown</td>
<td>196</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fulton</td>
<td>183</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Polk Co.</td>
<td>63</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>St. Louis</td>
<td>56, 140, 170, 179, 181, 183, 184, 188, 195, 196</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Webb City</td>
<td>166</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>NEVADA</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Liberty Co.</td>
<td>176</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thompson</td>
<td>196</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>NEW YORK</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brooklyn</td>
<td>175</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>New York 36, 65, 159, 171, 172, 180, 183</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>New Rochelle</td>
<td>196</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Plattsburg</td>
<td>180</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Troy 64</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>NORTH CAROLINA</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bertie Co.</td>
<td>171, 179</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chapel Hill</td>
<td>140</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Charlotte</td>
<td>160</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Duplin Co.</td>
<td>71</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edgecomb Co.</td>
<td>169</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Granville</td>
<td>136</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Greensboro</td>
<td>140</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henderson</td>
<td>136</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Orange Co.</td>
<td>130</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Reidsville</td>
<td>140</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rockingham</td>
<td>139</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wake Forest</td>
<td>179, 180, 184</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O H I O</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Akron</td>
<td>136</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cincinnati</td>
<td>159</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cleveland</td>
<td>196</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hamilton</td>
<td>136</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Middleton</td>
<td>136</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>OKLAHOMA</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Durant</td>
<td>190</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>El Reno</td>
<td>65</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Oklahoma City</td>
<td>163</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shawnee</td>
<td>180</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>OREGON</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Portland</td>
<td>176</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>PENNSYLVANIA</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bethlehem</td>
<td>159</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Philadelphia</td>
<td>97, 137, 158, 159</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Valley Forge</td>
<td>110</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>SOUTH CAROLINA</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Greensboro</td>
<td>160</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Honea Path</td>
<td>185</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>TENNESSEE 30, 51</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Athens</td>
<td>187, 189</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bell Buckle</td>
<td>182</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brownsville</td>
<td>100, 151, 156-163, 166, 167, 169-173, 179, 181-186, 191-193</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Centerville</td>
<td>158</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chattanooga</td>
<td>105, 193</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clarksville</td>
<td>175</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Collierville</td>
<td>65</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Columbia</td>
<td>102</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Covington</td>
<td>172, 194</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Crockett Co.</td>
<td>146, 187, 200</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cuba 64</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Denmark</td>
<td>174, 178, 179</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Durhamville</td>
<td>190</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dyer Co.</td>
<td>191</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dyersburg 168, 190-192, 195</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>“Estes Hall”</td>
<td>186, 188, 189</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fayette Co.</td>
<td>173</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fayetteville</td>
<td>62</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Franklin</td>
<td>160</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fulton</td>
<td>192</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gallatin</td>
<td>189</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jackson 164, 182-184, 186</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lauderdale Co.</td>
<td>157, 190-192</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Madison Co.</td>
<td>156</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Madisonville</td>
<td>189, 193</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mason 172, 178</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maury Co.</td>
<td>102, 200</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>McMinnville</td>
<td>180</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Memphis 63-66, 82, 157, 160, 161, 163, 166, 171, 174, 176, 177, 181, 185, 186, 190, 191, 194, 195</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Murfreesboro</td>
<td>187, 168, 179</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nashville 36, 37, 62, 74, 141, 148, 150, 151, 153, 158, 166, 174, 179-183, 185, 188, 189, 191, 200</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Obion 163</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pinson</td>
<td>161</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Raleigh</td>
<td>64</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ripley 184, 189, 192</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rudolph</td>
<td>173</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sewanee</td>
<td>185</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shelby Co.</td>
<td>174</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shelbyville</td>
<td>62, 183, 184</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Waverly 66, 67, 138, 150, 153</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Winchester</td>
<td>179</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>TEXAS</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Austin 182</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Beaumont 163</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Del Rio 173</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>El Paso 182, 183, 195</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fort Worth 139</td>
<td>Hanover Co. 102, 127-129, 133, 134, 146, 169, 191, 197, 199, 200</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Laredo 196</td>
<td>Henrico Co. 48, 49, 51, 52, 57, 58, 74, 75, 86, 87, 133-135</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>San Antonio 182</td>
<td>Henry Co. 133, 135, 139</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Waco 183</td>
<td>Isle of Wight Co. (Warrosquioake) 134, 135</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Virginia 6, 9, 30, 31, 33, 57, 58</td>
<td>James City 57, 98</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Abington 58</td>
<td>James City Co. 134</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Albemarle Co. 49, 52, 131, 135</td>
<td>Jamestown 40, 60, 69, 74</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alexandria 62, 74</td>
<td>King and Queen Co. 99, 126, 127, 129, 132-135</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Amelia 111, 112, 128</td>
<td>King William Co. 134, 135</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot;Ampthill&quot; 46, 47, 49, 53, 56, 57</td>
<td>Lawrenceville 136</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Augusta Co. 61, 134</td>
<td>Lexington 105</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Back River 50</td>
<td>Louisa Court House 103</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bedford City 136, 145</td>
<td>Louisa Co. 128, 133, 135</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot;Belmont&quot; 51, 60</td>
<td>Lowry 135</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bowling Green 172</td>
<td>Lunenburg 124, 126, 127, 142</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brunswick Co. 111, 113, 134, 135</td>
<td>Lunenburg Co. 98, 99, 102, 104, 107, 109-116, 117, 128, 129, 135, 139</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bruton 49</td>
<td>Lynchburg 57, 74, 105, 106, 138, 144</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bruton Parish 44, 49, 60, 73</td>
<td>Manchester 46, 57</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Buckingham Co. 49, 51, 55, 60, 61, 74, 75, 135, 146</td>
<td>Martin's Hundred 34</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Campbell Co. 135, 140, 200</td>
<td>Martinville 133</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot;Carter's Grove&quot; 47</td>
<td>Middletown 60, 69</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Carysbrook 57</td>
<td>Nelson Co. 105, 106, 125</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cascade 139, 140, 160</td>
<td>New Kent Co. 33, 69, 70, 86, 134</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Castle Craig 140</td>
<td>Newport News 35, 36</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Charles City Co. 73, 134</td>
<td>Norfolk 37, 150, 163</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Charles River Parish 49</td>
<td>Northumberland Co. 144</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Charlotte 111</td>
<td>Nottoway 111</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Charlottesville 136</td>
<td>Old Rappahannock 124, 197, 198</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Culpeper Co. 135</td>
<td>Orange Co. 61, 124, 128, 129, 134, 135</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cumberland Co. 49, 55, 56, 135</td>
<td>&quot;Peartree Hall&quot; 46</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dale Parish 49, 52</td>
<td>Petersburg 49, 106, 136, 140</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dinwiddie Co. 108, 113, 114, 136</td>
<td>Piercy's Hundred 69</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth City Co. 32, 48</td>
<td>Prince Edward Co. 111</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Essex Co. 134, 135, 144, 198, 199</td>
<td>Prince George Co. 61, 34</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Falling Creek 49, 54</td>
<td>Rappahannock Co. 124</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Franklin Co. 114</td>
<td>Richmond 36, 37, 46, 47, 54, 56, 74, 105, 150, 154, 159, 182, 188</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Frederick Co. 134</td>
<td>Roanoke 166</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fredericksburg 136, 144</td>
<td>Skimeno 69</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Goochland Co. 49, 54, 56, 70, 86, 87, 134</td>
<td>Southam Parish 54</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
St. George Parish 104, 129, 132
St. James Wortham Parish 70, 86
St. Margaret's Parish 129
St. Martin's Parish 133
St. Paul's Parish 133
St. Stephen's Parish 129
St. Thomas Parish 129
Strasburg 166
Surry Co. 19, 50, 134
Sussex Co. 61
"The Forest" 46, 47
Tillotson Parish 60
Tuckahoe 56, 57
Warwick 32, 33, 49
Warwick Co. 13, 21, 28, 31-33, 35-
37, 44-46, 48, 98

"Westover" 47
Westover Co. 98
Williamsburg 37, 43, 44, 47-49, 51,
52, 54
"Wilton" 47
Windmill Point 13, 21, 28, 31-34,
36
York Co. 42, 49, 60, 69, 70, 86, 134

WEST VIRGINIA
Guyandott 141
Huntington 139
Kanawaha Co. 141
Mason Co. 141

WISCONSIN
Madison 161
Marshfield 192
1. Page 57, line 37. Documented date and place of David Bell’s death is unavailable.
   Ref.: ARGUS, a Richmond, Va. newspaper, Vol. XX, p. 364 was death date of another David Bell who died in his 20’s, perhaps our David Bell’s nephew, son of his brother Henry.
   Source: Head Archivist, Va. State Library, Richmond, Va. David Bell lived in Buckingham Co. at the time of his death. All records were destroyed by fire during the Civil War. The microfilm of death records and Wills of all counties surrounding Buckingham was thoroughly examined by the author. Then the Head Archivist advised that we assume that David Bell died at his home, “Bellmont”, in Buckingham Co. This exhaustive research was a vital part of Helen Estes Seltzer’s proof of descendancy from the original immigrant, Miles Cary, for membership in the National Society of Colonial Dames of America.

2. Page 58, lines 14 and 15. ii Harrison (11) Branch and iii “a daughter” are children of Rebecca (10) Bell who married a Mr. Branch. They are not Rebecca’s brother and sister, children of Henry (9) Bell.
   Source: Since their last name is “Branch” and not “Bell”, it is logical that they belong to Henrietta Bell (10) Branch and her husband, not to her father.

3. Page 58, line 34. Eliza Violet (10) Gist, b. 10 Nov. 1794.
   Source: Elizabeth Blair (14) Douglas (Mrs. Victor Douglas) of Victor, Mont.

   Source: Elizabeth Blair Douglas.

   Source: Hand-corrected by co-author, May Folk Webb, (Mrs. James Avery Webb) in her personal copy.

6. Page 61, line 41 and page 62, lines 1-9. Marriage refs. of Elizabeth Cary Bell to Daniel Bates are all incorrect and date 21 May 1776 is not documented.
   Sources: Ref. 1. Not registered in “Theological Seminary, Alexandria, Va.” They have no such records.
   Ref. 2, “Deed Book 13, p. 449” was found to refer to the marriage of Elizabeth Bell Bates’ daughter, Judith Cary Bates, to John Friend. A copy of this document is included in the Cary Appendix of the CARY—ESTES—MOORE GENEALOGY.
   Refs. 3 & 4. “Wm. and Mary Quarterly, Vol. XV, pp. 33-34 and Vol. XVII.” Neither of these refs. mentioned the Bell-Bates marriage.
   Ref. 5. “Bates Genealogy, p. 73” contained no information about this marriage.

7. Page 64, lines 35 and 36. John Evans Uzzell’s descendant, Thomas Uzzell did not come to America with Lafayette.
Source: Will Book 20, p. 342, “appraisement of the estate of Thomas Uzzell on Feb. 10, 1837.” Among the articles listed of interest were one Quadrant, one box of surveyor’s instruments and one ‘puter still worm.’ Tradition in Isle of Wight Co. runs that this Thomas was a sea captain. He was known as “Capt. Thomas Uzzell.” This accounts for his possession of the quadrant, and is the basis of the erroneous tradition in the Pecan Point, Ark. branch of the family that they descended from a man who came over from France with Lafayette and commanded a ship. Stephen Uzzell, Lt. Col. - USAR - Ret., Bryn Mawr, Pa. supplied the above data from ISLE OF WIGHT RECORDS RELATING TO THE UZZELL FAMILY.

Source: Lucie Howard (7) Carter (Mrs. John Otey Carter, Jr.) of Lookout Mt., Tenn. for first spelling; earlier family records give the one “n” version.


Source: Louis Collier Estes.

11. Page 136, lines 18 and 19 and page 137, line 38. Charlotte (5) Estes was Wm. Triplett (4) Estes’ first child and was 15 yrs. older than Wm. Triplett (5) Estes, Jr.
Source: Virginia Bragdon Melton Ponton (Mrs. Cooper Ponton) of Southbury, Conn.

Source: Virginia Ponton.

Source: Virginia Ponton.


18. Page 137, lines 4 and 5. Louis (6) Estes was the 5th child and Bessie (6) Estes the 6th child of Wm. (5) Triplett Estes, Jr. Source: Virginia Ponton.


20. Page 156, line 11. Albert Monroe (5) Estes bur. in the Pickett family private cemetery on a farm now owned by Mr. Jamie Elder, in Lauderdale Co., Tenn. The stone is still standing and the inscriptions legible. Source: Warner Moore (8) Estes of Haywood Co., Tenn. discovered the stone, reported it to the author and accompanied her to the site to photograph it for inclusion in the up-date of this volume, THE CARY—ESTES—MOORE GENEALOGY.


22. Page 156, line 34 and page 158, line 39. Sallie (7) Estes was christened "Sarah Lois". The "Sarah" was later changed to "Sallie", and the "Lois" dropped altogether. Source: Sallie (7) Estes (Mrs. Albert Monroe Estes, III) of Orysa, Tenn.

Source: His father was Lloyd C. Taylor, Jr.

Source: Himself, of Virginia Beach, Va.

Source: Edward Wynne Estes.

Source: Edward Wynne Estes.


Source: Himself.

Source: Andrew Mann (9) Wills of Lakeland, Fla.

Source: Andrew Mann Wills.

Source: Andrew Mann Wills.

Source: Andrew Mann Wills.

Source: Himself, Amherst, Mass.


Source: Emily Estes (8) Campbell Boland (Mrs. Fay Boland) of Avondale Estates, Ga.

37. Page 175, line 33. Ione (7) Snedecor, grad. Univ. of Ala. 1906.
Source: Univ. of Ala. Alumni Assn.
38. Page 175, line 43. Thomas Estes (8) Maxwell, b. 6 July 1919.
   Source: James Snedecor (8) Maxwell, Sr. of Tuscaloosa, Ala.; also Ione
   Snedecor Family Bible record.

   Source: Rowan Allen (8) Greer, III of New Haven, Conn.

40. Page 177, lines 35 and 36. Flora (6) Estes, b. 16 June 1882, md. Rowan
    Adams Greer.
    Source: Rowan Allen Greer, III.

    Source: Himself, of Old Lyme, Conn.

    June 1931.
    Source: Rear Admiral Winston Estes Pilcher Folk, USN - Ret.

    Source: Robert McGill (9) Thomas, Jr. of New York City.

44. Page 185, line 15. Hilliard Folk (9) Phillips, b. 16 June 1934.
    Source: Himself, of Nashville, Tenn.

45. Page 185, line 24. Lucile Cornelia (7) Folk, b. Orysa, Lauderdale Co.,
    Tenn.
    Source: May Folk Webb - correction written by her in her personal copy of
    CARY-ESTES.

    Source: May Folk Webb - handwritten correction.

    Source: Thomas Edwin (10) Moody, IV of San Antonio, Texas.

    Source: Thomas Edwin Moody, IV.

    Source: Wm. Reece (9) Smith, Jr., of Tampa, Fla.

    Source: PLANT CITY: ITS ORIGIN AND HISTORY, by Quintilla Bruton


60. Page 193, line 31. Nancy Rieves Cooke (8) Kefauver. Source: Herself. She is now Mrs. George Leroy Fooshee of Knoxville, Tenn.


Sources: Stockton Marion Estes and Joel Cutter (8) Estes of San Diego, Calif.

Source: Wm. Reece Smith, Jr., Tampa, Fla.